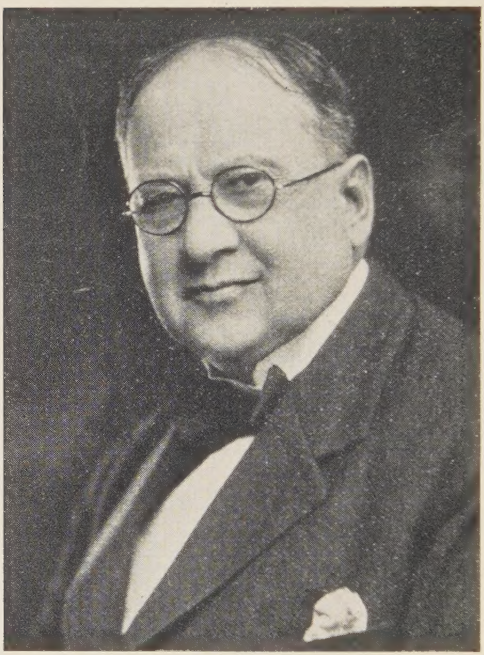
Ex Libris



Claudius B. Spencer, D.D.

EDITOR

CENTRAL CHRISTIAN ADVOCATE

ILIFF SCHOOL OF THEOLOGY
Thompson, Samuel Chalmers.
Mental index of the Bible, and a cosmic
BS591.T45
3 3528 00099 2447

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2021 with funding from
Kahle/Austin Foundation

https://archive.org/details/mentalindexofbib0000unse

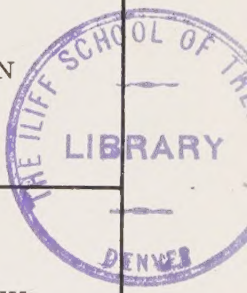
DD
Theol

Mental Index of the Bible

And a Cosmic Use of Association

By Rev. S. C. Thompson

#21094



FUNK & WAGNALLS COMPANY
NEW YORK AND LONDON
1900

Copyright, 1900, by
FUNK & WAGNALLS COMPANY
[*Printed in the United States*]

CONTENTS.

Introduction v

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Genesis 17
Exodus 21
Leviticus 25
Numbers 27
Deuteronomy . . . 31
Joshua 36
Judges 39
Ruth 42
I. Samuel . . . 43
II. Samuel . . . 47
I. Kings 50
II. Kings . . . 54
I. Chronicles . . . 58
II. Chronicles . . 61
Ezra 66
Nehemiah . . . 67
Esther 69
Job 70
Psalms 74
Proverbs . . . 82
Ecclesiastes . . . 93
Song of Solomon . 95
Isaiah 96
Jeremiah . . . 109
Lamentations . . . 117
Ezekiel . . . 118
Daniel 122
Hosea 123
Joel 125
Amos 126
Obadiah 127
Jonah 128
Micah 129
Nahum . . . 130
Habakkuk . . . 131
Zephaniah . . . 132
Haggai 133
Zechariah . . . 134
Malachi 137

CONTENTS.

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Matthew . . . 138
Mark 145
Luke 149
John 157
Mnemonic Harmony of the Gospels:
A. Index . . 162
B. Harmony . . 169
Acts 196
Epistles 202
Romans . . . 203
I. Corinthians . . 206
II. Corinthians . . 208
Galatians . . . 210
Ephesians . . . 211
Phillippians . . . 213
Colossians . . . 214
I. Thessalonians . 216
II. Thessalonians . . 217
I. Timothy . . 218
II. Timothy . . . 219
Titus 220
Philemon . . . 221
Hebrews . . . 222
James 225
I. Peter . . . 227
II. Peter . . . 229
I. John . . . 231
II. John 233
III. John . . . 234
Jude 235
Revelation . . 236

APPENDIXES.

A.—Order of the Books of the Bible 245
B.—The Ten Commandments 240
C.—The Twelve Apostles and Names given in the Gospels 259
D.—Judges and Rulers up to the time of the Kings . 251
Kings of Israel 252
Kings of Judah 253
Bible Chronology 254

INTRODUCTION.

It is a general axiom that mental power grows with exercise. But time and strength are limited, and one faculty may develop at the expense of another. Thus an abnormal memorizer may be weak otherwise, or a deep reasoner may be troubled with a weak or treacherous memory. But whatever the power of memory may be, its large usefulness depends on system. Everybody "mnemonicizes"—consciously or unconsciously—but most do it in a fragmentary, unsystematic way. Objection to systematic memory is no more reasonable than objection to alphabets, mathematics, or labor-saving tools. Of course, simplicity should be a chief aim.

It is another maxim that natural memory rests on association of ideas. Experience and all mental scientists tell us that. All systems of memory helps must depend, in some way, on association. That is, a thing not easily remembered must be associated in mind with something easily remembered. So with a number of things, or a series in required order.

As memory works by association, there is some diffi-

culty in recollecting the less connected heads, illustrations, etc., of discourse; a difficulty increased by the embarrassment of public delivery. A mnemonic system used from the time of ancient Greece, which may be called the topological method, still seems to be the readiest help in discourse, because a familiar locality and concrete objects can be most easily kept before the mind's eye. The greatest difficulty—one which even the ablest minds experience—is to remember dates and other numbers, because figures are arbitrary, disconnected, hard to associate. The system commonly used for dates and numbers is the phonetic, in which each figure is made to stand for a certain sound. Marvels, not otherwise possible, can be accomplished by this method. But what discourages most persons who learn it is that the words for nearly all numbers are so few—limited to certain sounds—that it is exceptional when apt, easy, and natural associations can be made. To appreciate how limited the phonetic system is, we have but to note how many other kinds of association there are: *e. g.*, those of color, shape, size, likeness, contrast, time, place, person, event, cause, and effect. The obvious step for removing this greatest difficulty and popularizing mnemonics is to *divide* ALL THINGS *into ten natural classes, and assign one class to each of the ten figures.* That would include all nouns or substantives and proper names, and would be the same for all lan-

guages; and it would leave the other parts of speech for multipliers, etc., when needed.

The simplest classification and order would seem to be that of nature, of the Bible, and school books.

It is worth noting, by the way, that besides assisting memory, the practice of mental association helps the other faculties, *e. g.*, the poetic and scientific imagination, which sees likenesses, contrasts, and distinctions, and the logical, which notes cause and effect; and in general it helps the mind to get from the poverty of an apparently isolated object, fact, or thought into the rich branches, trunks, and roots of related truths—a faculty so essential to thinkers, speakers, and writers.

The whole of the following system is contained in a few lines. In practice it will prove simpler than it may appear to some at first.

CLASSIFICATION.

1. Inorganic matter. 2. Things made from inorganic matter (except things built). 3. Plant kingdom. 4. Things made from vegetable material (except things built). 5. Zoological kingdom. 6. Things commonly said to be built or excavated. 7. Geographical proper names. 8. Personal proper names. 9. Human classes. 10. Abstract nouns.

To fix the above in mind easily and at once, take

some example of each class similar in sound to its figure. As: One world, two tools, three trees, four oars, five vipers, six cities, seven Severns, eight Abels, nine knights, ten tendencies.

For those of limited education a few examples of the above classes will make the method readily understood:

1. *Inorganic.* Astronomical bodies (sun, earth, etc.), physical divisions (continent, mountain, river, etc.), gases, minerals, ores, etc.

2. *Things Manufactured from the Above.* Tools, machines, ornaments, wares, etc., made chiefly from metal, except things "built." (See 6.)

3. *Trees, Plants, and their Parts* (root, limb, thorn, fruit, etc.).

4. *Wooden Articles,* and things made from vegetable products (furniture, wine, linen, etc.), except things "built." (See 6.)

5. *Beasts, Birds, Fishes, Reptiles,* and *Insects.* Their parts (horn, sting, fin, etc.), and animal products (milk, honey, ivory, leather, etc.).

6. *Things "Built,"* or *Excavated* (as distinguished from things said to be made). City, road, ship, mine, tomb, etc.

7. *Geographical Proper Names.* Asia, Nile, etc.

8. *Personal Proper Names.* Adam, etc.

9. *Human Classes.* Offices, callings, ranks, degrees, etc., *e. g.*, king, carpenter, rabbi, son, traveler, etc.

10. Abstract Nouns. Love, philosophy, battle, might, etc.

Use broad common sense in classifying. *E. g.*, world, country, field, contain a variety of things; but they consist in the main of inorganic matter.

Always apply the *literal*, not the figurative, sense, except, of course, in class 10, which is unmistakably abstract.

So abundant are the things to select from that the few things about which some may doubt as to class may be avoided; or, if used, they will answer for the class to which you assign them, *e. g.*, a box or chest—unless otherwise described—we should class as wood; or a chisel, strictly speaking, is metal, altho the handle be wood.

Besides the exceeding abundance from which to select apt words—enormously surpassing the old systems—all the articles, pronouns, prepositions, and conjunctions can be used, omitted, or interchanged with perfect freedom or indifference. They have no numerical value. This is a very slippery matter with the phonetic system, as these particles make slight impression on the memory. Most nouns are concrete things, and make the most vivid and lasting impression. Adjectives and verbs come next, and are used in natural association with clinching effect in this cosmic system in its flexible adaptations.

Another incalculable advantage of this system is that the *class*—not the sub-class or individual thing—is what gives the *number* to be remembered. And the class of the thing is what remains longest in memory. As with the eye, what is perceived furthest away, or receding, is the class; *e. g.*, a man, horse, or tree can be easily distinguished as a man, horse, or tree long beyond the possibility of telling who the man is or other details of the object. "Col. Guerre built a blockhouse on the Poto River," may be taken as a mnemonic naturally associated with the settlement of a certain province. Now we might afterward forget the man's name, or just what he built, or the name of the river; but the last thing to be forgotten would be the fact that somebody built something on some river there, and that would give the date. It will be noted, again, that the same date mnemonic will answer for all languages.

THE BIBLE.

For a number of reasons, to say nothing of religion, the Bible is the most important book in the world. In the aggregate, it is written about, preached about, spoken of, and thought of a thousand times more than any other book. And yet there is no other book in large use about which there is so much mental confusion as to textual contents. The reason is obvious. A

modern text-book is limited to one subject, written by one person or company consulting and working together, is scientifically classified, systematically arranged and developed—chronologically, if history or biography—so that, when once mastered, it stands in the mind an organic, symmetrical whole, somewhat like a tree, so that any detail at once suggests its place, and reference is easy. On the other hand the Bible is a library on a variety of subjects, written at a great variety of places and times—covering about a millennium and a half—by a great variety of men, in ancient, semitic, aphoristic, and so, relatively speaking, disconnected style.

Sacred buildings, with their parts, furnishings, and ornaments, also prescribed vestments, ordinances, days, seasons, and ceremonials in general, are partly mnemonic systems for keeping before the mind abstract and spiritual truths.

The division of the Bible into chapters and verses, tho comparatively modern and arbitrary, is indispensable for reference.

For those who have not a lifelong familiarity with the Bible contents, and wish to escape some of the distraction caused by handling a cumbrous concordance—the abridged ones are largely disappointing—it is a great advantage to have in mind a simple index with which chapters, passages, and the language of

texts can be naturally associated and readily found. Besides, and conversely, having this mental classification is like living in the presence of a classified and orderly arranged library or store. Besides the ease of ready reference, it also serves to keep alive a semi-consciousness of the general and particular contents of the whole.

THE GOSPELS.

The Gospels, the most important part of the Bible, present the greatest difficulty to one trying to remember the place and order of contents. For some things are related in only one of the Gospels, other things in only one but a different one, some in only two of the Gospels, others in a different two, some in three, others in a different three, and some in all four; and all the Gospels vary both in contents and order of arrangement. So that it would take an inordinate length of time, or almost superhuman labor, to master and remember the order and whereabouts of different parts. In selecting words for chapter numbers, so large is the range by this system, we can subdivide and still find apt words with the vowel sound *a* for St. Matthew, and so with *e, i, o,* for the other Gospels respectively. *By this simple plan we are able to recall at once which chapter or chapters of which Gospel or Gospels contain any given passage—an apparently incredible*

achievement. By sound of *a* we mean all of its sounds, as in *hay*, *car*, *hall*, *hat;* and any other letter or diphthong having the sound of *a*, as *ei* in *streight.* In words of more than one syllable only the accented syllable is regarded. Note that this vowel restriction in the *nouns* applies only in the Gospels.

It is possible to pick out, for criticism, some of the least apt words given in this work. But any one can see at a glance how wonderfully apt and striking the overwhelming majority of the words are. It is doubtful if by any other system we can get one hundredth part of the direct and natural association afforded by this.

RULE FOR CHAPTER NUMBERS.

Use the NOUN CLASSIFICATION for the ten digits or units. An *Adjective* with the *a* sound adds 10 to the noun number; one with the *e* sound, 20; the *i* sound, 30; *o*, 40; *u*, 50. *E. g.:* Tree, 3; Tall Tree, 13; Green Tree, 23; Little Tree, 33; Old Tree, 43; Burning Tree, 53.

The few chapters above 60 in Is. and Ezek. will come under the rule for the Psalms, *viz.*, a second adjective adds 50.

A special sub-rule for the Psalms, for the Gospels, and for the Epistles, is given at the beginning of those divisions.

Besides the words given in the following work, others equaling the same numbers may be preferred and used. Often many apt ones are available for the same passage, and so far from confusing they will strengthen the association.

RULE FOR USING THE MNEMONICS.

Associate in memory the contents of the chapter or passage with the words in HEAVY-FACED type. The *Nouns*—with the *Adjectives* when above 10—give the *Chapter*. The first letter of the *Verb* or main predicate word indicates the *book*. Sometimes duplicates are given in parentheses, to be used instead of or in addition to the first if desired. In italics are suggested helps for the young, whenever the connection is not too plain to need it.

To those tolerably familiar with the Bible, many passages suggest the book by the style and contents. In such cases one need not trouble to remember the book words, and the mnemonic will be the briefer, tho they may serve as additional clinchers to the chapter words, if desired.

TYPOGRAPHY.

Heavy-faced type is used for the main mnemonic *Nouns* (subjects), *Adjectives* (or subject qualifiers), and *Verbs* (main words of the predicate).

Plain type for Duplicate mnemonics (these are put in parentheses). Also plain type for words immediately connected with the mnemonic words. Such have no numerical value, as articles, pronouns, auxiliaries, parts of the verb to be, etc.

CAPITAL LETTERS begin the mnemonic *Nouns* and *Adjectives*—both heavy-faced and the duplicates. But the mnemonic *Verbs* or predicates are not capitalized.

Italics for all purely explanatory or suggestive additional words—within or without the parentheses. Sometimes more than one heavy-faced mnemonic is given. These are such as serve rather to complete the idea covering the passage, than as mere duplicates.

VERSE NUMBERING.

When a mnemonic covers a whole chapter, verse numbers are omitted as unnecessary, and the mnemonic comes directly after the chapter number. But if part of the chapter is unconnected in idea, the chapter is broken up and every part is indicated by the first and last verses—a dash between.

Sometimes there is a passage which, while so connected as to come under the whole, is yet so special or important as to justify a special additional mnemonic; as, *e. g.*, the Melchisedek episode. All such cases are

put after the chapter or larger passage in which they have been already included.

There are some verses with no very apparent connection with context, and also so relatively unimportant as not to call for a special mnemonic, unless we go into the voluminousness of a verbal concordance. Of course, one can analyze indefinitely, and mnemonicize for special purposes.

BOOK WORDS.

The book is indicated by the first letter of the predicate word—almost always a verb purely, rarely a predicate qualifier with the verb to be, *i. e.*, always the *chief word* of the predicate. The verb to be is not considered, being simply auxiliary.

The letter, for most of the books, is the first letter of the book's name. The exceptions are where the first letter is meager in words for the size and scope of the book; then the next available letter of the book's name is used. It will be noticed that the letters of the second books follow the letters of first books. S. and A. in Sam.; I. and G. in Kings, and C. and H. in Chron.

A Mental Index of the Bible

GENESIS.

I. The **Earth** (World, Waters, Firmament, Land, Sun, Moon, Stars) was **generated.** II. **Hoes** (Spade, Mattock) **grub.** III. **Trees** (Fruit) **grow.** IV. A **Cane** (Club) is **grasped.** V. The **Phenix glowed.** *Survival, long life.* VI. The **Ark grew** (gathered, glided). VII. **Mesopotamia gulfed** (gurgled *with water*, glows *with heat*). VIII. **Noah goes** forth. IX. 1–7. **Increasers** (Multipliers) **grow** (generate), (Subduers govern, Murderers are gibbeted). 8–17. **Covenanters** (Bowmen) **grasp.** 18–29. **Drunkards grovel.** X. **Genealogy** is **given** (gathers, generalizes). XI. 1–9. **Flat Plains** are **grassy** (Sandy Slime is gathered). 10–32. **Flat** (Family) **Strata grows,** *Successive generations* (Many, Manifold, Sands, Dust, gather, gravitate, *Biblical figure* for *increased descendants*). XII. 1–9. The **Traveler's Compass guides.** 10–20. The **Marriage Ring** should **guard** *against such mistakes.* XIII. **Larger Pas-**

tures (Grazing Grass) were **given.** XIV. 1–16. **Rallied Standards gathered.** 17–24. **Abandoned** (Scattered) **Bags** (Boxes) are **gathered** (given). 18–20. **Sacred Bread** and **Wine** are **given.** XV. The **Halved Carcasses** (Beasts) were **guarded** *from the fowls.* (Scared away Fowls go.) XVI. **Vacant Rooms** are **garnished.** *During Hagar's absence?* XVII. **Fair** (Happy, Inhabited) **Canaan** was **granted** (guaranteed). XVIII. 1–8. **Waiting** (Gracious, Faithful, Patient) **Abraham greeted** *the visitors.* 9–15. **Laughing Sarah gasped** (grasped *not the divine purpose or power*). 16–33. **Praying** (Patient) **Abraham goes** on (grows bold) *in his intercession* (is granted *the terms of his prayer*). XIX. **Abandoned** (Bad, Base, Shameless, Degraded, Depraved) **Sinners go** under (gangrene *society*, grieve *God*). XX. **False Pretenses guard** not (grace not). XXI. **Fresh Water gladdens** (gratifies). *See vv. 14, 15, 19, 25.* XXII. The **Ready** (Elevated, Descending) **Knife** is **grasped** (gleams, glitters). XXIII. **Weeping Willows grace** (grow by) *burying places.* XXIV. **Wedding Rebecs gladden.** *Wedding of Rebekah.* XXV. 1–18. **Disinherited Creatures go** away. 7–10. The **Senile Body gives** out, up (is gathered *to the grave*). 19–28. **Contending Creatures grapple.** 29–34. A **Greedy Creature grasps.** XXVI. 1–6. The **Empty Larder** (Pantry, Barn) **goads** *to emigration.*

6–11. The **Envied** (Suspected) **House** is **guarded.** 12–35. **Fresh** (Eastern) **Wells govern** *the situation, movements.* XXVII. **Treacherous Venice grasped** *eastern treasures. Treachery and venison.* XXIX. **Earned Wives** were **gained.** XXX. **Frequent** (increased) **Births** *of children and cattle* **give** *increased responsibility.* XXXI. 1–42. The **Visited** (Pilgrim, Rifled) **Land** had **gained** *by Jacob's sojourn.* 43–55. The **Dividing** (Mizpah) **Stones guard** *the covenant.* XXXII. 1–23. **Divided** (Silver) **Bands gird,** *vv. 7–10.* 24–32. **A Divine Crown guerdons** (Silver Medals, Prizes are given) *wrestlers.* XXXIII. 1–15. The *Divided* (Rival) **Branches** (Scions) are **gathered.** *Family Reconciliation.* 16–20. **Simple** (Kitchen) **Shallots give** *the Sound of Shalem.* XXXIV. **Dining Tables groan.** *Dinah.* XXXV. 1–15. The **Flying Beetle goes.** *Bethel of Jacob's flight.* 16–29. **Dying** and **Surviving Bodies** are **gathered** *in this passage.* XXXVI. A **Wide House** to **gather** *Esau's family.* XXXVII. **Conspiring Dothan** (Ishmaelitish Gilead. Buying Egypt) **gets** (grabs, grasps) *Joseph.* XXXVIII. **Wicked Er, Onan** and **Sly Tamar glory** *in their own shame.* XXXIX. The **Innocent Prisoner** is **guarded.** XL. **Inspired Dreams** (Interpretations) **guide.** XLI. The **Whole** (Poor, Foodless) **Land** is **governed** by *Joseph.* XLII. The **Whole** (Stolen) **Money goes** back home. XLIII.

More Corn must be **got** (gone after, ground). XLIV. The **Opened** (Exposed) **Sack** (Bag) **gets** *them into trouble.* XLV. **Whole Flocks** (Loaded Beasts, Asses) to **go.** XLVI. The **Whole House goes.** XLVII. 1–12. **Goodly Goshen** is **given.** 13–26. **Poor** (Bought up, Mortgaged) **Egypt goes** to (is gained by) *Pharaoh.* 27–31. Not **Ungodly Egypt** (but Old, his Own Hebron) must **get** (garner, guard) *his body.* XLVIII. **Old Jacob grows** *feeble, sick.* (Both, Adopted, Ephraim and Manasseh get *his blessing.*) XLIX. The **Old** (Going) **Patriarch** (Prophet) **gives** *his blessing.* L. 1–14. An **Imposing Funeral** (Sorrowful Mourning) **goes** *up from Egypt to Canaan.* 15–26. **Another Death** (Embalming. The Closing Record) is **given.**

EXODUS.

I. **Sands** (Dust, Stars) **Express** *multitude.* II. 1–10. The **Knife** is **escaped;** and **Money** (the Crown) **engages** (employs) *a nurse.* 11–22. The **Sword endangers** *those who take it* (is escaped *by flight*). 23–25. Their **Chains elicit** (engage) *God's compassion.* III. The **Bush engages** (elicits, excites, electrifies) *Moses.* IV. The **Rod Emboldened** *Moses.* V. **Beasts endured** *not heavier burdens, bondage.* VI. 1–13, 28–30. **Thrones exist** by (end, endure, expire, evade not) *Jehovah.* 14–27. **Houses** are **enumerated.** VII. 1–7. **Egypt** shall **experience** (exemplify, not evade, escape). 8–13. **Rhodes embodies** (expresses) *rods.* 14–25. The **Nile** was **ensanguined** (extends through, enriches, *Egypt*). VIII. **Pestalozzi expresses** *backward, a lot of pests.* (Pharaoh entomologized.) IX. 1–7. **Cattlemen** (Herdsmen) **experience** (escape not). 8–12. The **People** are **excoriated.** 13–35. **Meteorologists explain** *hail in hot seasons or climates.* X. 1–20. A **Plague** (the Invasion) **entered** *by the east wind.* 21–29. **Darkness envelopes** (embraces, enshrouds) *Egypt.* XI. **Gathering Clouds exhort**, *Warnings of the death blow.* XII. The **Passing** (Passover) **Sword ex-**

ecutes (excepts *the obedient*). XIII. 1, 2, 11–13. **Balsamic Firs** (Furze) **exude** (express) *First born.* 3–16. **Grateful Forget-me-nots** (Paschal Wheat) **emblemize.** 17–20. **Dangerous** (Rank, Adjacent, Pagan) **Hedges** (Woods, Plants) **exclude** *travelers, immigrants.* 19. **Transplanted Boneset is esteemed** *as a remedy.* 20–22. **Clambering Plants embrace** (entwine) *pillars.* XIV. The **Fatal Rod** was **extended.** (The Pagan Standards were engulfed.) XV. 1–21. **Happy** (Escaped) **Larks** (Birds) **exult.** 22–27. **Watered Flocks encamp.** XVI. An **Unfailing** (Daily) **Larder** (Pantry, Storehouse) is **ensured.** XVII. 1–7. **Famishing** (Clamoring) **Rephidim exhausts** *strength, patience.* 8–16. **Warring** (Battling) **Rephedim** is **encountered.** XVIII. **Happy Jethro exults** (also explains *how Moses should judge the people.*) XIX. 1–6. **National** (Racial) **Priests** were **established** (exceptional). 7–25. **Gazing** (Amazed, Awed) **People** and **Priests** are **excluded.** XX. 1–23. The **Great Commandments** are **enunciated.** 24–26. **Animal Sacrifices** are **enjoined.** XXI. 1–11. **Free Countries exclude** *slavery.* 12–27. **Reckless Countries endanger** *life and limb.* 28–36. **Beef Ranges** are **expected** to be *dangerous, guarded.* XXII. 1–15. **Heavy Locks** (Ready Weapons) **ensure** *against theft, 1–4, 7, 8, 12; trespass, 5, 6; entrusted property, 7–13; borrowed property, 14, 15.*

16, 17. **Pretty** (New) **Jewels** (Money) **entice** *maids.* 18–31. The **Penal** (Threatening, Avenging) **Sword** shall **execute** (exterminate) *witches, oppressors, usurers, and irreverent.* XXIII. 1–8. The **Even "Hedge"** *of the law* should **exemplify** (enjoin, enforce) *justice.* 9–12, 19. **Healing Herbs** (Leaves, Plants) **emblemize** *mercy.* 14–19. **Yearly Crops** should **evoke** *like devotion.* 13, 20–33. **Heather Plants** (Seed, Weeds) shall be **exterminated.** XXIV. The **Receding** (Elevated, Heavenly) **Picture excludes** *all but Moses.* XXV. **Every** (Free) **Heart** (Hand) is **expected** to *offer for the Tabernacle.* XXVI. The **Exterior** (Completed) **Tabernacle** is **explained.** XXVII. **Expert** (Ingenious) **Belgium** (Bavaria, etc.) **excels** in (exports) *such work.* XXVIII. **Priestly Aaron** shall be **enveloped** (embellished). XXIX. 1–35. **Priested Men** are to **enter** *by consecration.* 36–46. **Mediating Priests** shall **execute** their *office continually.* XXX. 1–10, 22–38. **Sweet Smells exhale.** 11–16. **Equal Ransom** is **expected** (exacted, enumerates). 17–21. **Frequent** (Priestly) **Cleansing** is **enjoined.** XXXI. 1–11. **Fine Minerals employ** (engage) *fine workmen.* 12–18. **Christian Countries** should **enjoy** (enjoin, enforce) *Sabbath rest.* XXXII. The **Sinful Image endangered** *the whole covenant.* XXXIII. **Hiding Trees** (Foliage, Leaves) **excluded** *the sight* of *the Divine presence. Gen. iii : 8.*

XXXIV. 1–4, 29. **Writing Tables** (Paper) **enable** *us to preserve records.* 5–9, 28–35. **Thick** (Thin) **Veils envelop** (enclose). 10–17. **Dividing Rails** (Cords) **exclude** *the profane.* 18–28. **Reiterating Pages express** (enforce) *commands already given. See preceding chapters.* XXXV. 1–3. **Tired Bodies** (Hands, Limbs, Brains, etc.) **earn** (expect) *rest on the Sabbath.* 4–29. **Willing Hearts** and **Hands** are **exhorted** (enter upon, engage in). 30–35. **Skilful** (Devising) **Hands** are **engaged** (enlisted, employed). XXXVI. The **Fitted** (Finished) **Tabernacle** is **explained** (executed). XXXVII. **Skilful Belgium** (Bavaria, etc.) **execute** (export) *such work, Ch. XXVII.* XXXVIII. **Skilful** (Devising) **Bezaleel executes.** XXXIX. 1–32. The **High** (Officiating) **Priest** is to be **embellished.** (The Skilful Tailor elaborates.) 13–43. The **Wise Leader** (Inspector) **examines** *the work.* L. The **Mighty** (Divine) **Undertaking** is **executed** (ended).

LEVITICUS.

I. A **Fire** is **lighted** (leaps, licks, laps). *Burnt offerings.* II. **Pans** (Plates, etc.) are **lifted.** *Meat offerings.* III. **Peas** are **like** *peace, in sound. Peace offerings.* IV. The **Cross** was **lifted.** *Sin through ignorance, Acts iii: 17.* V. **Cattle leap** *over fences. Trespass offerings.* VI. 1–7. **Courts** (Prisons) should **lodge** (not listen) *to liars.* 8–13. The **Altar** is not **left** *to go out.* 14–18. The **Bakery** must not **leaven** *the meat offering* (nor the Court be left *while the remnant is eaten*). 19–23. **Pantries** to be **left** *when priests are consecrated. The offering shall not be eaten. Pan.* 24–30. The **Altar loosened** *sin.* VII. **Jerusalem** (and Jericho, *school of priests*) **learned** *about all these the rest of the laws.* VIII. **Moses leads** *in the service* ("laid hands on") *in consecration.* IX. The **Beginners** must **learn** (lay hold, lead off). X. 1–7. **Death** (Punishment) **leaped** (was launched) *upon Nadab and Abihu.* 8–11. **Intemperance leads** *to sacrilege.* 9–20. The **Eating** was **left.** XI. **All Countries leave** *some creatures uneaten as unclean.* XII. The **Marriage Ring legitimizes** *births.* XIII. **Scaling Bark leaves** *the tree smoother. Peeling skin.* XIV. **Wash Tubs lessen** *disease.* XV. **Nasty**

(Tainted) **Bodies** (Skins) should be **laved.** XVI. The **Sacred Place** was **left** *alone unentered, except on the annual day of Atonement.* (Safe Stairs leave *an escape. Scape-goat.*) XVII. **Ensanguined Zion** was **laved** (lurid). *Blood.* XVIII. **Degraded** (Shameless) **Egyptians, Canaanites, etc., lust** (are lewd). XIX. **Careful Learners look** over the *list again* (Various Transgressors may learn again *the Laws*). XX. **Various Sins** are **listed** *in this Chapter.* XXI. **Clean Water** should **lustrate** *and illustrate priestly purity, Is. lii: 11.* XXII. 1–16. **Special** (Clean, Priestly) **Dishes** are **laid** aside (locked up). 17–33. The **Veterinary Knife leaves** *the creature still imperfect.* XXIII. **Festive** (Fresh) **Boughs look** *well at festivals.* XXIV. 1–4. **Beaten Oil lights.** 5–9. **Fresh Cakes** were **laid** *on the table.* 10–23. **Heavy** (Police) **Clubs** are **laid** about, on, *in fights or other scenes of violence.* XXV. **Merciful Hearts** (Animals, Creatures) **Live** *long* (love, lighten *burdens*). XXVI. The **Legal** (Perpetual, Threatening) **Wall** *of the Law* **leaves** *but the alternatives—protection or punishment.* XXVII. **Pledging** (Redeeming) **Sinai** (Canaan, etc.) should **live** up *to its vows* (shall lose *nothing*).

NUMBERS.

I. **Sands** (Dust, Stars) **are multitudinous** (mentioned *prophetically in this very matter*). II. The **Compass moves** *as we turn East, S. W. N. etc.* III. **Leaves multiply,** *Levites.* IV. **Boxes** (Baskets, Trunks, Bags) are **moved** *by porters.* V. 1–4. **Bodies** were **moved** *without the camp.* 5–31. The **Belly** and **Thigh mortified,** if *guilty.* VI. 1–21. A **Monastery** is **maintained** *for monks.* 22–27. A **Platform** *or other elevated structure* is **mounted** *for blessing the multitude.* VII. **Versailles, Fontainebleau,** etc., *with their princely furnishings,* are still **maintained** (managed) *by the republican government.* VIII. 1–4. **Germans,** etc., **make** (manufacture) *Lamps, candlesticks,* etc. 5–26. The **Levites minister.** IX. 1–5. The **Worshipers muster** *for the second passover.* 6–14. **Absentees** not to **miss** *the passover.* 15–23. The **Pilgrims** (People) **moved** *as the cloud moved.* X. 1–10. The **Sound** (Summons) **musters** (marshals) *the people.* 11–13. **Paranæmia mistakes** (misjudges) *Paran.* 14–28. **Order** is **maintained.** *Order of march.* 29–32. The **Blessing** will be **missed** *by Hobab and his* **Guidance** will be **missed.** 33–36. **Invocation** is **made** (mounts *to God*) *each time.* XI. 1–3.

Angry Fire meets (is meted to) *the complainers.* 4–35. A **Complaining** (Ungrateful, Fat, Manna, Quaily, Gamey) **Land murmurs** (must be managed *by more elders*). XII. A **Cracked** (Refracting) **Mirror misleads** (misrepresents, mutilates), *Refractory Miriam.* XIII. **Large Grapes manifested** *the goodness of the land.* XIV. A **Fatal Bar** is *made against their entrance.* XV. **Sacrificed Cattle** (meat) is to be **mingled** (mixed) *with* the "meat," *i.e., flour, offerings.* 14–16, 29, 30. **Strange Hands** must **mete** *out the same.* 17–21. **Panting** (Asthmatic) **Horses manifest** *the heaves. Heave offerings.* 22–29. **Daft** (Unwary, Careless) **Heads miss** (mistake, miscarry). 30, 31. **Lawless** (Arrogant) **Hands** are to be **manacled.** 32–36. The **Sabbath-breaking Body** was **mangled** with *stones.* 37–41. **Raveled** (Plaited, Natural) **Wool** (Hair) **makes** *a fringe.* XVI. **Schismatic** (Sectarian) **Tabernacles minimize** *authority* (mangle *the truth*). XVII. **Ancient Rhodes mimics** *the sound of Aaron's rod.* XVIII. **Sharing** (Landless) **Levites ministered.** XIX. 1–10. **Ashy Gatherers muss** (mess) *the floor.* 11–22. **Tainting** (Contaminating) **Citizens** (Neighbors) must not **mingle** (mix) *with others.* XX. 1, 22–29. **Family** (Great) **Deaths** are **mourned.** 2–6. **Impatient Thirst murmurs.** 7–13. **Impatient** (Rash) **Speech mastered** (misled) *Moses.*

14–21. An **Ungracious** (Hateful) **Spirit** was **manifested** *by the Edomites.* (A Blank Refusal was met, made.) 22–29. *See above v. 1.* XXI. 1–3, **Steep Ground** (Hills) **meant,** *practically, the same as Hormah—"fortress."* 4–9. A **Perishing World** is **ministered** to *from Calvary.* (Mocks.) *Jo. iii: 14.* 10–35. **Several** (Intervening, Successive, Heathen) **Lands** are **mastered** (marched through). XXII. **Tempting** (Heathen) **Money** (Silver and Gold) and an **Angelic Sword met** (mystified, mixed, muddled) *Balaam.* XXIII. **Seven Oaks** (Green Trees) **marked** *the place usually associated with heathen altars.* XXIV. **Prophetic** (Mysterious, Esoteric) **Books monish** (move, mystify, are misinterpreted). XXXV. **Beastly** (Sensual, Obscene) **Hearts** (Creatures) **Midianize** (mix, miscegenate). XXVI. The **Registry** (Census) **Office makes** up (manages, manipulates) *names.* XXVII. 1–11. **Feminine Burmah manages** *her own possessions. Women there have unusual control.* 12–14. The **New** (Green, Pleasant) **Zeeland,** *see land,* is **missed** (mourned). 15–23. **French Dauphiny** (English Wales) is **merged** *into the general government. The royal successor was nominal ruler.* XXVIII. The **Repeating Moses minds** *them* (mentions) *again of the offerings, etc., recorded in previous chapters.* XXIX. The **Repeating Leader** (Days man) **mentions**

(minds *them* of) *the day's offerings.* XXX. **Irrevocable** (Female) **Vows** must be **maintained.** XXXI. The **Pillaged** (Midianitish) **Land mourns.** XXXII. **Gilded** (Bright, Shining) **Metal** is **mounted** (magnified, multiplied *in attractiveness*). *Attractive Gilead.* XXXIII. 1–49. The **Winding** (Clinging, Egyptian) **Vine** "*that God brought out of Egypt,*" **meanders** *through all those places.* 50–56. **Driven Stubble** is **managed** *best so; but* **Pricking Thorns madden.** XXXIV. **Dividing Stakes** (Rails) **mark** *the boundaries, borders.* XXXV. 1–8. **Levitical** (City) **Cattle** must be **maintained** (marked off, *not* muzzled). 9–34. **Flying Feet** must **make** *haste* (may manage *to escape*). XXXVI. **Kindred Houses** must **marry,** *to preserve name and possessions.*

DEUTERONOMY.

I. The **Wilderness, Plains, Sea, Land, Mountains, Hills, Vales, Rivers, Brooks,** are **detailed** (designated, dwelt upon) *in this discourse.* II. 1–23. The **Sword** was **disused** (desisted from) *in passing those tribes.* 24–37. The **Sword delivered** *those to the Israelites.* III. **Grass determined** (decided) *for the conquest of Bashan. See Num. XXXII.* 21–29. The **Forests** (Cedars) *of Lebanon* were **denied** *to the sight of Moses.* IV. **Books** (Posts, Boards, the Rod) **direct** (deter, detail, demonstrate). *Instruction, Guidance.* V. The **Ear dulls** *at repetition, though* so *necessary. Repetition of the Law.* VI. **Houses** (Barns, Stores) **demonstrate** *the goodness of God.* (Schools detail, discipline, direct). VII. **Canaan** is **doomed** (dedicated, donated, delivered) to *Israel.* VIII. **Crœsus** (Midas, Dives, Solomon) **demonstrated** *the precariousness of riches.* IX. The **Rebels deserved** *not the good things they were to get.* X. **Mercy** and **Majesty deserve** (demand) *fear, love and obedience.* XI. A **Happy** or **Unhappy Land** is **determined** (decided) by *choice* of *obedience.* XII. 1–3, 29–32. The **Iconoclastic** (Hasty, Smashing) **Ax** shall **destroy** *idols.* 4–28. **Graven Stones** (Plates

on the gates, Traveler's Compass) **direct** to (designate) the *place*. XIII. **Entangling Vines** (Pagan Seeds) **destroy** *if they are not destroyed* (drive out *if not driven themselves*). XIV. 1, 2. **Naval Deadeyes draw** *taut the rigging*. 3–21. **Market** (Game) **Baskets** (Bags, Tables) must **decide** (decline, discriminate) things to be eaten. 22–29. The **Market** (Grain, Financial, Gain) **Box** (Till, Bags) to be **divided** *with the Levites*. XV. 1–11. **Grasping Sharks devour** (Hard Hearts deny). 12–18. The **Marked** (Awled) **Ear detained** the *servant*. 19–23. **Cattle Firstlings** (*except* Lame, Maimed Beasts) to be **devoted** (delivered) *to the Lord*. XVI. 1–17. **Passover** and **Sabbatical Tabernacles** are **dedicated**. 18–20. **Impartial Gates** are **demanded** (decide *justly*). 21, 22. **Shady Altars** are **denounced** (denied *them*). XVII. 1–7. **Awful Sinai demands** *the best beasts and undivided worship*. 8–13. **Impartial Shiloh decided**. *A prominent place for judgment*. 14-20. **Grand** (Palatial) **Jerusalem departed** *from this simplicity; e. g., in Solomon's time*. XVIII. 1–8. The **Landless Levites depended** *upon the devotion of the people*. 9–14. **Pagan** (Blasphemous) **Simon** *the sorcerer* is **denounced**. 15–22. The **Exalted** ("Raised up") **Joshua, Jesus,** is **described** *as like unto Moses*. XIX. 1–13. The **Careless** (Hapless, Man) **Slayer**, *if he* **delay** *not*, is **delivered** *from the avenger*. 14. The

Land Stealer (Stake Remover) is **denounced.** 15–21. **False Witnesses** are **denounced** (dealt *with*). XX. **Brave** (Lawful, Ancient) **Warfare** is **described.** XXI. 1–9. **Desecrated** and **Expiated Land** is **described** (dealt *with*, defiled). 10–14. **Beaten Countries** were **dealt** with *thus* (delivered up *even the women*). 15–17. **Paternal** (Inherited) **Land Descends** (is doubled *in portion*). 18–21. A **Rebellious Land disobeys** (degenerates, demoralizes, disorders). 22, 23. The **Wretched** (Fearful, Terrible) **Place** is **dreaded.** XXII. 1–4. **Fence** (Weak, Neglected) **Wire defends** not *against stray cattle.* 5. **Unsexing** (Female, Feminine, Effeminate) **Jewels,** *etc.*, **disgrace.** 6, 7. **Empty** (Metal) **Cages** are **designed** for *rearing young birds.* 8. **Protecting** (Projecting) **Bricks defend.** 9. **Separating** (Cleansing) **Sieves discover** (dissever). 10. **Separate Bits** (Plow-shares) **do** (draw) *best.* 11. **Mending** (Threaded) **Needles darn.** 12. **Hemming Needles decorate,** *without fringes.* 13–30. **Decent Locks** should **defend** *against such things.* XXIII. 1, 2, 10–14, 17, 18. **Fetid Weeds disgust** (disgrace, desecrate *a garden*). 3, 9, 15, 16, 19, 20. **Separate** (Special) **Plants demand** (deserve) *special and separate care, treatment.* 21–23. **Pledged Crops** to be **delivered** (devoted). 24, 25. **Eaten Grapes** and **Corn** are not **denied.** XXIV. 1–5. **Wedding Cer-**

tificates (Papers) are *now* **desired** (demanded). 6. **Empty Bags** (Sacks) are **detained** *at the mill in pledge*. 7. The **Illegal** (Stealing) **Yoke** is **denounced** (detected). 8, 9. **Separate Seats** (Health Bills) are **demanded.** 10–13. **Pledged Furniture** is not to be **detained.** 14–18. A **Merciful Yoke** is **demanded.** 19–22. **Gleaned Bread, Oil** and **Wine** are **devoted** (designed, designated for) *the poor.* XXV. 1–3. **Beaten Backs** are **disgraced** (disfigured). 4. The **Treading Ox deserves** *to eat.* 5–10. The **Bereaved Hand** was **destined** (delivered) *in marriage for the brother.* 11, 12. The **Unseemly** (Obscene) **Hand** was **dealt** with (doomed). 13–16. An **Even Hand** is **demanded.** 17–19. **Fierce Vultures descend** *upon the disabled.* XXVI. 1–11. A **Remembered Altar denotes** *gratitude.* 12–19. A **Generous** (Free) and **Exemplary House delights** *the Lord.* XXVII. 1–10. **Commemorated** (Dead) **Egypt** (Assyria, etc.) is **deciphered** *from many inscriptions.* 11–26. **Blessing** and **Threatening Gerizim** and **Ebal** are **designed** (described) *by Moses.* XXVIII. **Blessed** and **Threatened Israelites** are **directed** (Blessing and Threatening Moses details *at length*, declares, describes). XXIX. **Threatened** (Forgetful) **Recreants** (Backsliders) are **denounced.** XXX. 1–10. **Accepted** (Merciful) **Repentance** is **declared.** 11–14. **Special** (Blessed) **Nearness distinguishes**

(directs). 15–20. **Free** (Set) **Life** or **Death** (The Momentous Question) is to be **decided.** XXXI. 1–8, 23. A **Vigorous** (not a Timid) **Land defends** *itself.* 9–13, 24–30. An **Illiterate Land declines** (degenerates). 14–23. A **Wilful Land** will **decline** (degenerate). (A Singing Land is desired.) XXII. 1–47. **Silver Cords** (Strings, Trumpets) **discourse** *solemn music. Song of the aged.* 48–52. The **Divine** (Spy) **Glass discloses** (displays, discerns) *the promised Land.* XXXIII. The **Whitened Almond denotes** the *destiny of man.* (Sibylline Leaves declared *the destiny of men.*) XXXIV. The **Winding Sheet** (Hidden Bier, Coffin) was never **disclosed** (displayed).

JOSHUA.

I. The **River** is to be **overpassed** and the **Land** to be **overcome.** II. The **Spyglass observes** (overcomes *distance*). *Spies.* III. **Willows,** *etc.*, are **overflown** "*all the time of harvest.*" IV. **Stone-boats obviate** *lifting.* V. 1. Their **Hearts** were **overcome** (overheated, "*melted*"). 2–9. The **Bodies** were **operated** on. 10–12. **Stomachs object** to *change of food sometimes* (are overfed). 13–15. The **Arm** (Face) **opposed** (overawed) *him.* VI. The **Walls** were **overturned** (overthrown). VII. 1–9. **Ai opposed** (overcame, obtained a *victory*). 10–26. **Achor obtains** its *name.* VIII. 1–29. **Joshua outwitted** *Ai.* 30–35. **Joshua obeyed** *Moses.* IX. 1, 2. The **Kings organize** a *combination.* 3–27. The "**Ambassadors**" **outwitted** *Joshua* (The Hewers and Drawers obey, obtain *mercy*). X. **Miracles** and **Courage overcome** and **obliterate** *the Southern Kings.* XI. A **Larger** (Hazor) **Region** is **overcome** (occupied). XII. The **Captured Crowns outnumbered** *thirty.* XIII. 1–7. The **Remaining Crop** *to be gathered* is **outlined.** 8–32. The **Grass Crop** is **outlined.** *Num. xxxii.* 14, 33. **Branch Leaves** (*Levites*) are **omitted.** 22. That **Baleful**

(Baneful) **Weed occurs** (outcrops) *here.* XIV. 1–5. **Paper Charts** (Marked Stakes, Large Maps) **outline** *the lots of land.* 5–15. **Flax Cables outlast** *cotton.* XV. The **Family Lion obtains** *a lion's share. Gen. xl: 9.* 13–19. The **Faithful Dog obtains** *more* (Caleb, by *some authorities, means dog*); and the **Sharing Lion obtains** *the springs. By some authorities Othniel means Lion of God.* XVI. 1–4. The **Large Wall** of *Joseph's border* is **overrun.** *Gen. xl: 22.* 5–10. The **Large House overflows.** (The Framed House, *Ephraim*, outlasts, overflows. *Ephraim means doubly fruitful.*) XVII. 1–13. **Battling Manasseh,** *Va.*, **obtained** *note, because it* **opened** *the battles of the Civil War; also two battles were fought there.* 14–18. **Cramping** (Neighboring) **Bethshean** and **Jezreel obstruct.** XVIII. 1. The **Gathered Israelites open** *with worship.* 2–10. **Rallying** (Hastening) **Joshua** and **Israelites outline** to **occupy.** 11–28. **Small,** "*Little Benjamin*" (Last-born, Canaanitish, *only son of Jacob born there*), **Benjamin obtains** *his share next.* XIX. The **Remaining Settlers obtain** (occupy) *their lots.* XX. **Safe Refuge** (Defense) was **opened** (offered, obtained). XXI. **Priestly** (Glebe) **Lands** were **obtained** (ordered). XXII. **Threatening** (Fraternal) **Swords** are **overhasty** (obviated). XXIII. The **Venerable Oak** (Tree, Cedar, etc.) has **out-**

lasted (overlived) *most people, his day of service.* XXIV. 1–13. The **Record Book** is **overhauled** (overlooked, obtests). 14–26. A **Fresh** (New) **Book** is **ordered** (obtained, obtests *also*). 29–33. **Venerable** (Venerated) **Coffins** (Biers) **occupy** *honored places.*

JUDGES.

I. The **Lots** (Land) must be **used** (usurped). **Stones unfit** (usurp) *if not cleared away.* 15. **Springs** are **urged.** II. 1–5. **Bottles** were **used** *for tears. Bochim means weepers.* 6–23. **Hammers** are **useless** (unavailing) *on such hearts.* III. 1–7. **Thorns usurp** (upset, undermine) *the good seed.* 8–11. **Kale uprises** *in season. Caleb rises up again in the person and spirit of his nephew and son-in-law.* 12–30. The **Geranium uproots** the **Eglantine** (Egg plant). *Gera's son destroys Eglon.* 31. The **Shamrock** is **united** *with the rose* and *thistle in the British coat of arms. Shamgar.* IV. **Pegs** are **used** *for tents. "Nail" should be translated peg.* V. **Larks uprise** and **uplift** *their songs.* VI. 1, 2. **Houses** were **unused.** 7–10. **Schools upbraid** *the neglecters.* 11–24. The **Winepress** was **used** to *conceal.* 25–32. The **Altar** was **upset.** 33–35. The **Towns** were **urged** to *rally.* 36–40. The **Floor** was **unwet.** VII. 1–8. **Thermopylæ,** of *the immortal three hundred, and* **Lapland,** *men that lapped,* are **unlike.** 9–14. **Moreh** (Pompeii) was **upset.** 15–25. **Midia** was **undone.** VIII. 1–3. The **Ephraimites upbraided.** 4–9, 13–17. The **Succothites** and **Penuelites** were

ungenerous (upbraided, were undecided). *Since* **Zebah** and **Zalmunna** were **untaken** (uncaptured). 10–21. **Zebah** and **Zalmunna underwent** *their fate.* 22, 23. **Gideon** is **urged** *to rule.* 24–27. **Gideon** was **unwise** to **use** *the carrings for an ephod.* 28–35. The **Israelites** were **ungrateful** and *unmindful.* 30. **Gideon** was **uxorious.** IX. 1–6. The **Conspirator** and **Fratricide usurped.** 7–21. The **Survivor upbraided.** 22–57. The **Conspirators** are **unceasing** (unresting). X. 1–15. **Tolling** and **Jarring unsettle** *a steeple. Tola* and *Jair.* 6–18. **Sin, Oppression** and **Repentance** are **undergone.** XI. **Black Jet is used** *for ornaments. Jephthah.* XII. 1–6. **Plain Phonographs** (Graphophones) can **utter** "*Shibboleth.*" 7–15. The **Balancing Scales** *of judgment* are **upheld** (uplifted) *by three other judges* in *succession.* XIII. The **Barren Vine** (Manioc, Tree, Branch, Stem) is **unfruitful** (unblessed, undiscouraged, urges, uses *not wine, etc.*). XIV. **A Shaky Hive** (Bench) is **upset** (The Strange Hive is unguessed). XV. 1–8. **Flaming Foxes** were **unbound** (used). 9–20. An **Awful Jawbone** was used. XVI. 1–3. **Great** (Gaza) **Gates** were **unhinged.** 4–20. The **Amorous** (Dainty, Dallying) **Chamber unmans** (undoes, undermines). 21–31. The **Great** (Falling) **House** (Pillars) was **upset** (upheaved, unroofed). XVII. **Pagan Athens used** *many*

images, idols. Acts xvii. XVIII. The **Lawless** (Ravaging, Marauding) **Danites undo** *Micah* and **use** *the image.* XIX. 1–10. The **Delaying Guest** was **urged** to *linger.* 11–21. The **Belated Traveler** is **urged** *to lodge.* 22–30. The **Lawless** (Disgraceful) **Reprobates used** *the woman savagely.* XX. The **Great Crime united** (upraised) *the tribes* and a **Great Slaughter unpeopled** *the land.* XXI. A **Decimated** (unpeopled) **Land** is **undone** (useless).

RUTH.

I. The **Land** was **ruining** *by famine*, was **run** *away from* and **returned** *to when the* **Rain returned.** II. The **Sickle** (Scythe) **reaps** (requires *followers to bind and glean*). III. **Barley** is **reaped** (reunited *Ruth to her husband's family*). IV. **Deeds** (Paper) of *land* are **redeemed** *often*.

I. SAMUEL.

I. The **Sun sounds** *like son, for which Hannah prayed.* II. 1–11. **Crowns shine.** *Exaltation, Magnificence. This passage always suggests the "Magnificat."* 12–17. The **Pan, Kettle, Cauldron** or **Pot seethed,** and the **Hook seized** (snatched). 18–36. **Spoons** *of silver, instead of rods of correction,* **spoil** *many sons.* III. The **Lotus** (Poppy) **soothes** *into waking dreams.* IV. The **Ark saved** *not,* was *not* **saved.** V. The **Fish**—*Dagon means fish*—was **smitten** down, *and their* **Bodies** were **smitten.** VI. **Hospitals** are **supported** *partly by contributions from afflicted people.* VII. 1, 2. **Kirjath-Jearim seemed** *far off and a long time with the ark.* 3–12. **Mizpeh summoned** (was sought). **Ebenezer signified** "*stone of the help.*" 13, 14. **Philistia** was **subdued.** 15–17. **Gilgal, Bethel, Mizpeh,** and **Ramah** were **sought** for *judgment.* VIII. The **Israelites sought** *a king.* (Samuel showed *them how it would be.*) IX. The **Seeker sought** *for the asses.* The **Seer signified** *the purpose of God.* X. The **Anointing sealed** (signified). 2–8. The **Signs signified** (showed) the *seers' reliability.* 9–13. **Prophesying seemed** *strange in Saul.* 14–16. **Silence suited** *Saul, as to the*

promise of royalty. 17–27. The **Selection suited** *all but the children of Belial.* XI. 1–11. The **Endangered Land** was **summoned** and **saved** *by Saul.* 12–15. The **Grateful** (Happy) **Land solemnized** *the coronation.* XII. A **Precarious** (shaky, unfaithful) **Crown saves** *not.* XIII. 1–7, 17–23. **Gathered** (Planted) **Seed succeed,** *but* **Scattered Seed suffer.** 8–16. **Hastened** (Impatient) **Seed** (Crops) **suffer.** XIV. 1–15. **Scaling Ladders** would be **surpassed** (scorned) *by such as Jonathan.* 16–23. **Mistaken** (Clashing) **Banners** (Staves) **sounded.** 24–46. The **Tasting Rod stirred** up *trouble.* 31–35. **Sanguine Skewers stuck** *in the meat.* 47, 48, 52. The **Valiant** (Prevailing) **Standard sought** to **scatter** *the enemies.* 49–51. **Family Papers show** *relationships.* XV. **Saved** (Amalekite) **Cattle,** *etc.*, **sealed** *Saul's doom* (settled *his fate*). XVI. 1–13. A **Favored** (Faithful) **House** was **selected** *from.* 14–23. The **Unhappy Palace** (Harp Room) **sounds** (is soothed, softened, sweetened) *with music.* XVII. **Saucy** (Bragging) **Gath** was **silenced.** (Embattled Elah was settled *by David.*) XVIII. 1–4. **Great-hearted Jonathan showed** *appreciation* (sealed *his friendship*). 5–11. **Angry Saul showed** *envy* (struck at *David*). 12–30. **Crafty Saul schemed** *against* (sought *the death of*) *David.* XIX. 1–7.

The **Gracious Son** (Mediator) **spoke** for *David* (smoothed over *the breach*). 8–10. The **Ungrateful** (Raging) **King sought** to **smite** (struck at) *David again.* 11–17. The **Married** (Unhappy) **Daughter** and **Wife secreted** *an image,* and **secured** (sent away) *David.* 18–24. **Strange Prophets sought** *David.* XX. 1-17. A **Faithful Covenant** was **sworn.** 18–42. The **Warning Signal sent** *away David.* (The sad parting was sweet and solemn.) XXI. 1–9. **Free Air suffices** *not for life. David in want.* 10–15. **Heathen** (Treacherous) **Regions** should be **shunned.** XXII. 1, 2. A **Keen** (New, Fresh) **Tool** (Sword) **sharpens** *a dull one. Adullam.* 3, 4. A **Heathen Crown shelters** (secures) *them.* 5–23. The **Fearful Sword slew** *the priests. Doeg means fearful.* XXIII. 1–13. The **Threshing** (Threatened) **Crops** were **secured** *by David* ("Negro Killer," *a kind of potato,* sounds *like Niggardly Keilah*). 14–29. The **Green Woods secured** (sheltered, secreted, saved, served) *better than Keilah, etc.* 16–18. The **Friendly** (secret, sheltering) **Woods saw** *that noble interview.* XXIV. **New** (Fresh) **Linen** is **severed** from (sewed upon) *skirts cut off.* XXV. 1. The **Pleading Tongue** is **silenced** *in death.* (The Seeing Eye is shut. *The great seer.*) 2–9. **Fleecy Sheep** were **sheared.** 10–44. The **Mean Cur snarls** (snaps). (The Braying Ass is stupid. *Nabal means fool.*) XXVI. A

Sleepy House will **suffer** *an intruder to enter and retire.* XXVII. **Heathen Gath** and **Ziklag saved** (shielded, sheltered) *from the further pursuit of Saul.* XXVIII. 1, 2. **Protecting** (Sheltering, Helping) **Achish Solicits** *David's service.* 3–25. **Desperate** (Deserted, Seancing) **Saul seeks** *a witch.* XXIX. The **Heathen Princes suspected** *David.* The **Heathen** (Regretful) **King sent** *him back.* XXX. 1–20. A **Speedy Rescue** (Recapture) **saved** *all.* 21–31. A **Generous Division** (Portion) was **served** to (saved *for*) *those who tarried*, and **sent** *to the elders of Judah.* XXXI. A **Kingless** (Stricken, Smitten) **Land** is **subdued** (suffers) *through its ruler.*

II. SAMUEL.

I. **Clouds announce** *the fall of rain. Announcement of the fall of the reigning King.* II. 1–4, 8–11. The **Crowns** were **assumed.** 5–7. A **Spade answered** *to get David's favor.* 12–32. **Swords ache** *for a fight* (Arms were anxious *to see which had the best metal*). III. **Roses** were **assumed** *as badges in the "War of the Roses," like that between the houses of Saul and David. Abner was the Warwick.* 2–5. **Scions appear** *in succession.* IV. The **Bed** was **assaulted** *that held Ishbosheth.* V. 1–5. His **Head** was **anointed** *again.* 6–10. **Eyes** and **Legs assist** *in a siege, "blind and lame."* 11–12. A **Ram** may be **associated** *with a Hi-ram, exalted.* 13–16. **Flesh** and **Blood allied** *him with the Jebusites, etc.* 17–25. His **Hand awaited** (his mouth, tongue, lips asked) *the will of God each time.* VI. The **Tabernacle** (City) was **arranged** for (awaited, accepted, arrived at, by) *the ark.* VII. **Zion** (Jerusalem) is **assured** of (appointed, awaited) *the house of God, Temple.* VIII. 1–13. **David acquired** *dominion and a name on all sides* (accepted *tribute*). 14–18. **David assigned** *garrisons and offices.* **Joab, Zadok,** etc., were **appointed.** IX. The **Cripple** had **as-**

injure *people.* XV. 1–8. **Salty** (Plain) **Butter** (Honey) is **improved** *by jam. Abijam.* 9–24. The **Faithful** (Patient) **Ass inclines** *to obedience. Specially honored in Scripture.* 25–32. **Dabbling Feet** (Ducks) **interfere** *with* (interrupt) *fishing. Nadab.* 27–34. **Ba-a Sheep imitate** (are imitated by) *children.* XVI. 1–7, 11–13. The **Baasha** (Base) **House inherited** a *curse.* 8–14. A **Lathed,** Elah's, **House is impervious** *to the weather.* The **Dram Shop invited** to (involved in) *destruction.* 9–20. The **Falling** (Blazing) **House ignites.** 21–28. The **Samaritan City** was **incorporated** (instituted, inhabited). 29–33. A **Habitable,** Ahab (Baalite) **Palace** was **inaugurated.** 34. The **Walled City** was **imprecated** (inhibited). *Josh. vi., 26.* XVII. **Ravenous,** *ravens,* **Cherith** and **Famishing** (Fasting, Starving) **Zarephath** were **immortalized** *by this passage.* XVIII. 1–16. **Faithful Obadiah interviewed** *Elijah* and **informed** *the king.* 17–46. **Faithful** (Brave, Iconoclastic) **Elijah impeached** (indicted) *the king,* **ignited** *the fire,* **immolated** the *sacrifice,* and **interrupted** *Baal worship.* XIX. 1–14. The **Disheartened** (impatient) **Prophet implores** (invokes) *death.* **Imagined** *himself alone.* 15–21. The **Reanimated** (Commanded, Ordaining) **Prophet issued** forth *again* and **inducted** (invited, initiated) *Elisha.* XX. 1–21. **Tall** (Hasty, Maudlin) **Talk**

Wrangling Partisans argue and **assist.** 16–30. **Traitorous Renegades** (Deserters) **apprehend** *vengeance and* **ask** *mercy.* 31–39. The **Aged Patriot** (Citizen) **accepted** *not the invitation, but* **accompanied** *a little way.* XX. 1–22. A **Last** (Partisan) **Revolt** (Defection) **arises,** *and* is **allayed.** 3. A **Hard Fate** is **assigned.** 4–13. **Hateful Jealousy assassinated** *Amasa.* 14–22. **Patient Wisdom avoided** *slaughter,* and **arrested** the *rebellion.* 23–26. **Various Offices** were **assigned.** XXI. 1–14. **Terrible** (Fearful, Dreadful) **Hills** (Grounds) are **avoided.** 15–22. That **Special** (Healthful) **Region** (Country) **abounded** *in large men.* XXII. **Jews' Harps** (Sweet Bells, Steel Bow) **associate** *with such a song.* XXIII. 1–5. The "**Tender Grass**" **arises.** 6, 7. **Rejected Thorns** are **assigned** *to the fire* (appointed *to be burned*). 8–39. **Lebanon Cedars** (Memorable Plants) are **associated** *in Scripture with mighty and chief men.* 8, 18, 19, 21. **Memorable Spearmint associates** *with spears.* 9, 10. **Memorable Sword-sedge associates** *with sword.* 11–17. **Memorable Lentiles associate** *with this.* 13–17. **Memorable Snow-drops, associate** *here.* XXIV. **Census Papers** (Tablets, Books, Lists) were **arranged** and the **Pestilential Rod afflicted.** 18–25. A **Threshing Flail associates** here.

I. KINGS.

I. 1–4. The **Sun** (Fire) **imparts** (infuses) *warmth.* 5–53. The **Land** (Country) is **insured** *against anarchy by settling the crown before the king's death.* II. 1–9. The **Crown involves** *courage, obedience, and responsibility.* 10–12. The **Crown** is **inherited.** 13–25, 28–46. The **Sword inflicted** *retribution.* 26, 27. The **Censer** and **Breast-plate** were **interchanged** *with the plow and pruning hook.* III. 1. **Henbane** was **imported** (introduced, implanted) *from Egypt.* 2–28. **Sage,** *the plant,* **intimates** *wisdom.* IV. 1–19. The **List** (Cabinet, Portfolio) **includes** *the names or papers of the government* (is included *in the royal furniture*). 7–19. The **Map** and **List indicate** the *locality* or *province of each.* 20, 21, 24, 25. The **Map includes** *all that region.* 22–28. **Provender** is **issued** (must be insured). 29–34. **Books instruct.** V. **Beavers illustrate** (were imitated by) *builders gathering timber.* VI. The **Temple** was **inaugurated** (was immense). (Buildings are insured.) VII. 1–12. **Zion included** *these buildings.* (Lebanon insured *plenty of cedars.*) 13–51. **Tyre included** (instructed), and **Judea** had to **import** *such workers.* VIII. **Solomon invoked** (implored *the*

Lord) and **inaugurated** *the temple service.* IX. 1–9. The **King** (Covenanter) was **informed** *of the acceptance of his supplication and* **impressed** *with the necessity* of *obedience.* 10–14. The **Lumberman** (King) **inspected** *the cities.* 15–24. The **Subjects** *of Solomon* **included Heathen** (Bondmen, Servants, Princes, Captains, Rulers, Chiefs were included). 24. The **Daughter** (Queen, Wife) was **inducted** into (inhabited) *her house.* 25. The **King iterated** the services (invoked God) *every year.* 26–28. **Shipmen** (Seamen, Sailors, Mariners) **imported** *gold.* X. **Fame, Wisdom,** and **Riches increased** (were immense, incredible). XI. **Pagan Lands influenced** (inveigled, involved) *Solomon*, **incensed** *God*, and **incited** *enemies.* (Warning Clouds impended, *as the* Earth inclosed *his dust.*) XII. 1–24. **Parted Crowns** (Scepters) were **inaugurated.** (The Samaritan Crown was inaugurated, instituted.) (Party Axes, Shears, Scissors inflict *the worst injuries.*) 25–33. **Pagan Images** were **instituted** (inaugurated). XIII. The **Dangerous** (Pagan) **Woods included** *a lion.* XIV. 1–18. Her Laden (Market, Prepared) **Basket included** (inclosed) *ten loaves, etc., and* the **Empty Cradle** (Bed) **informed** *her that the Prophet knew.* 19–31. The **Falling Jibbooms**, *Jereboam*, and **Rearbooms,** *Rehoboam*, **injured** *many.* 25–28. **Shaky,** *Shishak*, **Ladders** (Steps, Chairs, *etc.*) **incline** to

signed *to him all that pertained to Saul's house, and the* **Farmer** was **appointed** to *till the land.* X. **Suspicion** (Mistrust) **abused** *David's sympathy* and *condolence;* and **Chastisement answered** *the outrage.* XI. The **Cloud arose** *that darkened David's after days.* XII. 1–25. The **Fatal** (Family) **Sword arrived** (was announced) "*shall never depart.*" 26–31. The **Weighty** (Captured) **Crown** was **appropriated**; *and* **Weighty** (Painful) **Saws, Harrows,** and **Axes** were **applied.** XIII. The **Graceful Tamarisk** (Tamarind) may be **associated** *with disgraced Tamar, and the risks of Sin.* XIV. The **Banished Rod** was **allowed** (absolved) *to come back and scourge David.* XV. The **Fabled** (Ungrateful, Unnatural) **Adder arose, attacked,** and **attempted** *the death of his benefactor.* XVI. 1–4. The **Farm** (Grateful, Faithful) **House assisted** *David. See ix: 10.* 5–14. **Glass Houses abstain** *from throwing stones.* 15–23. The **Shameful** (Scandalous, Disgraceful) **House-top assured** *all as to the royal abhorrence.* XVII. 1–23. **Watching** (Waiting) **Enrogel advised** (apprized, announced) *David of the council in Jerusalem* 24–29. **Shady** (Safe) **Gilead** was **arrived** at (awakened, aroused, *by the arrival of armies*). XVIII. The **Slain Absalom afflicts** *the father* (arrives *at his doom, the end*). XIX. 1–8. The **Wailing King angered** *Joab.* 9–15, 40–43.

(Threats, Boastings) **issued** *in flight and slaughter.* 22–30. An **Awful Slaughter** was **inflicted.** 31–43. The **Great** (Mistaken) **Lenity** (Clemency, Mercy) (Wasted Opportunity) was **ill-bestowed** (injudicious). XXI. **Near** (Envied, Inherited) **Land impelled** to (involved) *ruin.* XXII. 1–40. **Confederate Arms issued** *in an* **Empty Crown.** 41–50. **Jerking Bits incite** (injure). *"Jee! haw!" so fast. Jehoshaphat.* 51–53. A **Possessed Jar** can be **invested.** *Ahaziah means Jah possesses.*

II. KINGS.

I. 1. The **Country** was **governed** *before that.* 1–18. **Fire goes** *down* (*usually goes up*). II. 1–18. **Telescopes gaze** *up.* **Bits guide** *chariots.* 19–22. **Cruses** are **glazed** (ground, graduated). (The cruse gave *life to the springs.*) 23–25. **Spectacles** (Glasses) **go** *with bald heads.* III. **Grass grew** *immensely* for *mobs*—Moab—*of lambs and rams for Jehoram.* (Thistles, Leeks, etc., grow *in free Mountain Lands. Mesha means free.*) IV. 1–7. The **Oil grew.** 8–10. **Beds** (Tables and Stools) **go** *with chambers.* 11–37. The **Staff gave** *no life.* (Beds give *a chance to stretch oneself.*) 38–41. The **Pottage griped** (gagged) *them.* 42–44. The **Bread grew.** V. The **Body** (Skin, Flesh, etc.) is **gnawed** (grows *white*). (Leopards, *lepers*, gnaw.) VI. 1–7. The **Dwelling** (Seminary) **grew** (got) *too small.* 8–17. The **City glowed** (gleamed) *with the horses and chariots of fire.* 18–23. The **City gave** (granted) *them food and liberty.* 24–33. The **City groans** (is gnawed, grows weaker) *with hunger.* VII. **Samaria got** (was glutted *with*) *food and spoils.* VIII. 1–6. The **Shunamite got** *her property.* 7–15. **Ben-hadad grew** worse and **gave** *up the ghost.* **Hazael goes** *to the*

prophet for him and **gets** *the crown afterwards.* 16–24. **Jehoram gets** *confused with the other Joram, which is the same name.* 20–22. The **Edomites** and **Libnites go, give** up *connection with,* **get** *rid of the yoke.* 25–29. **Ahaziah goes** *to war with Joram,* and **goes** to *visit him afterwards.* IX. **Messengers go.** The **Avenger, Driver,** and **Regicide girds** *himself and* **goes** *furiously,* and the **King** and **Queen go** under. X. **Zeal goes** *in memory with the name of Jehu;* but it **goes** *best with consistency. Vs. 29–31.* XI. **Volcanic Ash goes** *up like Joash; after concealment* and *amid convulsions.* XII. An **Ash Hoe grubs** (gives "*ho-ash*" *backward*). 4–16. **Repair Money** was **gathered** (given). 17, 18. **Ransom Money** was **given.** XIII. 1–9. **Rank Hazel,** *bushes,* has to be **"Gee-ho'd"** *through,* by *cartmen. Gehoahaz.* 10–25. The **Samaritan Ash grew** *some;* **got** *back the cities.* 14–19. **Ash Trees give,** *Joash, bow, arrows.* 20, 21. **Planted Boneset grows** up. XIV. 1–20. **Mazy Rigging guys** (girds, goes up) *the masts.* (Mazy Nets gather *fish,* Amazing Books gull *the simple.*) 6, 7. The **Hangman's Rope gets** (garrotes) *murderers.* 7. **Salt Sacks** are **gathered** *by the ten thousand.* 8–14. A **Large** (Amazing) **Mask goes** *with a large, amazing face, cheek.* "*Look one another in the face.*" 21, 22. **Aged Rye-bread grows** *not elastic. Azariah* and *Elath.* 23–29. The **Last**

Jibboom governed *long and* **got** *back possessions. I. Kings, xiv.* XV. 1–7. **Contagious Bodies** *must* **go, get** *away, though they be kings, if lepers.* 8–12. **Exact Eyes guide.** 13–15. **Shallow Brains give** *out soon. Shallam.* 16–22. **Many Hands, give** (go *into pocket to pull, Pul, the shekels out*). (Many Hens are going *to raise pullets.*) 23–26. **Tall Fowls grab** (gobble, get) *most, because they peck higher. Pekahiah.* 27–31. **Tall Fowls get** a *better view*—are better *peekers. Pekah.* 32–38. **Pacing** (Racking) **Horses go** *easy—do not jolt them. Jotham.* XVI. A **Hazardous Boat gets** into *danger.* 5–9. **Safe Walls gave** (gained) *time to enlist or buy an ally.* 10–20. A **Damascened** (Changed, Altered) **Altar,** *etc.*, **gratified.** *Ahaz.* XVII. **Captive** (All) **Samaria** was **given** *up to other people and worship.* XVIII. 1–8. **Faithful Hezekiah grappled** *with idolatry;* and **goes** *as far as Gaza.* 9–16. **Anxious** (Quaking) **Hezekiah gave** *up the Temple silver and gold.* 17–37. **Taunting** (Blasphemous) **Rab-shakeh gabbled** in *Hebrew to the people on the wall.* XIX. 1–7, 20–34. The **Dismayed King grieved,** *and the* **Answering Prophet guaranteed** *safety.* 8–13. The **Haughty Messengers go** *again to Hezekiah.* 14–19. The **Praying King goes** *to the house of the Lord.* 35–37. The **Blasting** (Passing, Slaying) **Angel goes** *through the camp.* XX. 1–11. The

Answered Prayer (Faith) **gained** (gave) *fifteen years.* 12–21. The **Dangerous** (Vain) **Display gave** *displeasure to God and temptation* to *the Babylonians.* XXI. 1–18. A **Celebrated Field goes** *by the name of Manasseh in the South and Bull Run in the North.* 19–26. A **New Moon grows**—*crescent. Amon.* XXII. The **Neglected** (Collected, Temple) **Money** was **gathered;** and a **Neglected** (Heavy, Concealed) **Lock** and **Key guards** *important books and papers.* XXIII. 1–30. The **Cleared** off (Cleansed, Swept, Heathen) **Groves, Roots,** and **Branches go** (are grubbed up) *most thoroughly.* 31–33. The **Upheld** (Held up) **Plants grow** *a little.* 34–37. The **Set** up **Plants grow** *but little.* (The Upset Plants go *down.*) *Eliakin means El sets up, and Jehoiakim means Jah sets up.* XXIV. **Chaldean Ropes "Gee-haw'd"** *Jehoiakim and Jehoiakin, with people and spoils to Babylon.* XXV. 1–7. The **Paternal Eyes gaze** *on the slain sons, their last sight.* 3–21. The **Chaldean Wolf gnawed** *Judea to the bone.* 22–26. The **Treacherous Hand gave** *the finishing stroke,* and **Trembling Feet go** *to Egypt.* 27–30. The **Bent Body got** *release,* was **given** *a high seat.*

I. CHRONICLES.

Most of the following names are known only in this connection. The Chapter of any name may be remembered by the head name of the chapter or passage to which it belongs.

I. The **Earth** was **created.** *Adam means earth.* II. **Jewelry** is **called** *so from the Jews, the common name for Israelite.* **Wire** (Links) *of* **cables connect.** *Caleb.* III. The **Root** *of Jesse* **Clings** *in* (calls to) *mind David.* IV. **Shelves contain** *jewelry. More Jews.* **Boxes** (Barrels) **contain** *ashes, Asher, and shells. Shelak.* **Sticks** are **cut** *for jabbing. Jabez.* **Clubs** (Batons) **club.** *Chelub.* **Maps** (Charts) **caution** *against* (contain *the track of*) the *Simoom. Simeon.* V. **Robins catch** *insects. Reuben.* **Flies** *are* **called** *gad-flies. Some.* **Asses creep.** *Manasses.* VI. The **Temple** was **cleaned** (cared for) *by Levites.* VII. **Ischia** may **connect** the *thought with Issachar.* **Bennington connects** *with Benjamin;* **Naples connects** *with Naphtali;* **Manasseh connects** *Manasseh, tribe with place;* **Ephrata connects** with *Ephraim;* **Assyria connects** *with Asher.* VIII. **Benjamin** was **called** *Little Benjamin; but he* **calls** for (claims) *a whole chapter here.* IX. 1–34. The **Priests, Porters, Gatekeepers,** *etc.*, **clustered** *about the temple.* 35–44. The **King came** of *this family.* X.

The **Chronicle** *of events* **commences** *here, with* the **Assault** (Battle) *that* **conquered** *Saul.* XI. The **Distracted** (Gratified, Pacified) **Country came** to (under) *David;* and **Radiant** (Brave) **Stars clustered** *around the rising sun.* 13, 14. The **Barley Field** was **contested.** 15. A **Large Cave concealed.** 16–19. The **Grateful Water cost** *too much risk.* 22. The **Dangerous Pit contained** *snow and a Lion.* 11, 20, 23, *etc.* **Great Countries contain** *brave men.* XII. **Allied** (Aiding, Gathered) **Arms collect** and **come** *to David.* XIII. 1–6. **Baalah Forest** had **concealed** (cared *for*) *the ark. Jearim means forest.* 7–14. **Rash** (Blasted, Tragic) **Furz cautions** *us. Uzza.* 14. **Large Crops came** *to Obed-edom.* XIV. 1, 2. **Large Timbers came.** 3–7. **Large** (Family) **Cradles came** *into use.* 8–11. **Breaking** (Falling) **Timbers crash** (crush). *Perazim means breaking through.* 12. **Abandoned Stocks** *were* **consumed.** 13–17. **Shaking Timbers caution** *us.* XV. **Dancing Feet** (Legs, Bodies) are to be **contemned,** *thought Michal.* XVI. The **Sacred** (Hallowed) **Tabernacle called** *for singers.* XVII. **Palatial** (Fameless) **Zion contained** *no house of God.* XVIII. **Waxing** (Great, Prevailing) **David continued** to *prevail, etc.* The **Pagan** Philistines, *etc., etc.,* were **cut** *off.* **Congratulating Hadoram came. Waiting Joab,** *etc.,*

came *into office.* XIX. 1–6. The **Shaved** (Shamed, Disgraced) **Messengers came** *to and* **continued** *at Jericho.* 7–19. The **Shameless** (Scattered) **Enemies** were **chastised.** XX. **Large** (Strange) **Curiosities** were **captured.** XXI. 1–6. The **Teeming** (Peopled, Increasing) **Country contained** (was counted). 7–30. **Pestilential Air cut** *off 70,000.* XXII. **Ready** (Plentiful) **Tools** and **Money** were **collected.** XXIII. **Leafy Ivy clusters** *about temples.* XXIV. **Plentiful Ephods** (Linen) were **collected.** XXV. **Plentiful** (Select, Sweet) **Mouths** (Lips, Tongues) **chant** (chorus). XXVI. 1–19. The **Several Gates** were **cared** *for by the porters.* 20–28. The **Treasury Chamber contained** (was cared for *by such and such*). 29–32. **Deputy** (Separated) **Residences** (Offices) **covered** *the territory.* XXVII. **Regulated** (Regimented, Inspected, Imperialized) **Palestine** was **classified** and **captained** (controlled). XXVIII. **Inheriting** (Selected, Destined) **Solomon** was **committed** (commended) *to the assembly* and **commanded** *to build the Temple, etc.* XXIX. 1–5. The **Zealous** (Generous) **King** had **collected** *for the Temple.* 6–9. The **Generous Chiefs, Captains,** *etc.*, **contributed.** 10–21. The **Blessing King called** *upon God and the congregation.* 22–25. The **Succeeding King** was **consecrated.** 26–30. The **Elder King** was **chronicled** *by Samuel, Nathan, and Gad.*

II. CHRONICLES.

I. 1–6. The **Peak** (Hill, Mount), *high place*, was **hallowed** (held *in reverence*) *still.* 7–12. A **Light helps**, *like wisdom* (should be held *above other things*). 13–17. **Stones hinder** (hurt) *chariots.* II. **Tools** were **handled.** III. **Cedars** and **Firs** were **hewn,** and **Palms** and **Pomegranates** were **hung** *up.* IV. **Furniture** is **heaped** up (hurried up) *for new houses.* V. 1–10. **Hands hastened** to *furnish the Temple;* and **Cattle** were **hurried.** *So many to sacrifice.* 11–14. Their **Hands harped,** *etc., and their* **Bodies** were **hidden** *by the cloud.* VI. The **Temple** was **hallowed.** (The Scaffold held up *Solomon.*) VII. **Zion** was **hallowed.** VIII. 1–16. **Solomon held** on (hurried on) to *building.* 17, 18. **Solomon hired** (Hiram helped *with*) *ships and sailors.* IX. 1–12. The **Queen heard.** 13–20. **Goldsmiths hammered** and **hurried.** 21. **Sailors hoist** and **handle** *sails and ropes.* 22–24. **Kings hastened** to **hear** him. 25–28. **Horsemen** and **Charioteers** were **housed.** 26. **Kings** were **humbled.** 27. **Merchants heaped** *up wealth.* 29–31. **Chroniclers honored** *him.* X. **Arrogance hastened** *the revolt.* XI. 1–4. The **Preparing Country** was **held** back

from war. 5–12. The **Neighboring Region** (Country) was **hedged** about *with strongholds.* 13–17. The **Smaller Province** (Country) **held** on *to* the *priests, Levites, and faithful.* 18–23. A **Small Farm** could not **hold** *such* a *family.* XII. 1–9. **Ramshackle,** *Shishak,* **Chariots** (Arms) **humbled** *Judah.* 10, 11. **Brass shields** were **hung.** 12–16. The **Faithless Crown** was **humbled.** XIII. 1–12. The **Unavailing Olive** was **held** *out.* 13, 14. **Sham Bushes hide** *ambush.* 15–20. The **Larger Branch** was **humbled** *by the smaller.* 21, 22. The **Waxing Plant** was **hardy** (healthy). XIV. The **Ashen,** *Asa's,* **Bow** (Standard) was **held** *up by the Lord.* XV. **Captured** (Sacrificed) **Sheep** and **Oxen help** to *confirm the covenant.* XVI. 1–6. **Captured** (Razed) **Buildings help** *to build Geba and Rizpah.* 7–12. **Pagan Forts** and **Hospitals help** *not, without the Lord.* 13, 14. A **Fragrant Sepulcher held** his *body.* XVII. **Fat** (Happy) **Judea** was **helped** and **honored** *by Jehoshaphat, fat.* XVIII. **Faithful Micaiah** would have **held** back (hindered) *the enterprise.* XIX. 1–4. The **Paganizing King heard** (heeded) *the prophet.* 5–11. **Warned Judges, Priests,** *etc.,* should **heed** (honor) *the Lord.* XX. 1, 2. **Pagan Enemies hover** on the borders. 3–13. A **Great Fast** with **Anxious Prayer** was **held.** 14–21. **Great Assurance** (Hope) was **held** out. 22–25. **Great Deliverance** was **had** and

Great Spoil was **heaped** up. 26–28. **Great** (Happy) **Thanksgiving** was **heard** (harped). 29–34. His **Average Reign helped** *the country.* 35–37. The **Mistaken Enterprise** was **hindered.** XXI. 1–11. **Steep Ground** (Land) **hinders** *driving. Gee-ho, Jehoram.* 8–10. The **Edomite Land hastened** *to revolt when Jehoram became King.* 12–20. **Trembling Earth** is **heard** *in the bowels of the earth.* XXII. 1–9. The **Zealous** (Avenging) **Sword,** *of Jehu,* **hunted** out *Ahaziah.* 10–12. The **Friendly Key hid** *Joash.* (The Threatened, Delicate, Crown was hid.) XXIII. The **Queenly Weed** (Deadly Henbane) was **harrowed** under. XXIV. 1–14. The **Collecting Chest held** (hoarded) *the offerings.* 15–22. A **Priestly Bier** (Coffin) **haunted** *the murderers.* 23, 24. The **Avenging Rod humbled** *them.* 25–27. The **Helpless** (Regal) **Bed hindered** *not the assassins.* XXV. 1–4. **Regicide Blood hastens** *to be avenged.* 5–13. **Ephraimitish Hands** were **hired,** *but not* **held.** 12. **Edomite Bodies** were **hurled** *down.* 14–16. The **Heathen** (Edomite, Sier-ious) **Ape humiliated** *himself.* 17–24. The **Eager** (Overweening) **Face** (Cheek) (Egregious Ass, Goose) was **Humbled.** 25–28. **Funereal Horses haul** *generally.* XXVI. 1–15. **Plentiful Towers** (Walls, Armories, Engines, *etc.*) **hold** *a country in subjection. Safety.* 16–23. The **Desecrated** (Trespassed) **Temple humbled**

him, and a **Several** (Separate, Leprous) **House held** *him till death.* XXVII. **Resembling Dothan** (Gotham) **helps** *remember Jotham.* XXVIII. The **Wretched** (Heathen) **Ahaz** was **handled** (hit) *hard*, and **harried** and **humbled** *Judah.* 8–15. **Interceding Obed helped** *the captives.* 16–21. **Distressing Tiglath-Pileser helped** *not.* XXIX. The **Zealous Reformer hesitated** *not*, *heze*, to **hallow** *all things anew.* XXX. **Extensive Reform** and **Worship hales** (hastens) *the people from all Israel to Jerusalem.* XXXI. The **Religious** (Tithe-giving) **Land helped** to **heap** *the offerings.* XXXII. 1–23. The **Assyrian Arms** were **humbled** (hindered, handless, harmless). 24–26. **Sick Vials humble** (help). 27–33. **Rich Jewels, etc.,** were **heaped**, *but* **humbled** *Hezekiah in the end.* XXXIII. 1–10. **High Groves** and **Wicked** (Revived, Idol) **Tares** (Weeds) **hoisted** *their heads again.* 11–20. The **Assyrian Thorn** and the **Chastising** (Sprinkling) **Hyssop** were **heeded.** 21–25. The **Bitter Almond,** *Amon*, **hung** (humbled) *not its head.* XXXIV. 1–13, 17. **Split** (Defiled) **Furniture** is **hustled** (hurled) *out*, and the **Right** (Richer, Finer) **Furniture** is **hurried** *in.* 14–33. The **Hidden Book** was **hauled** (hunted) *out and* **heard.** XXXV. 1–19. **Myriad** (Josiah) **Beasts** were **handed** over *to sacrifice.* 20–27. The **Egyptian Neck,** *Necho, was* **har-**

dened and **hastened,** "*commandeth me to make haste,*" *v. 21; and the* **Stricken** (Smitten) **Body** *of Josiah* was **helped** (hurried) *home to die.* XXXVI. 1–4. The **Egyptian Lime-kiln,** *Eliakim,* **held** the *place, ground.* 5–21. **Assyrian Prisons held** *the Kings and Princes,* **Assyrian Carts hauled** the *vessels,* and the **Rifled** (Fired) **Buildings** were **hastened** (hurled) *to destruction.* 22, 23. The **Designed** (Divine) **Building** (Temple, House) was **heralded** "*throughout all his kingdom.*"

EZRA.

I. The **Sun enpowers** (enables, enriches, enlightens). (The Earth is enabled, *etc.*, *by the sun.*) *Cyrus means sun.* II. The **Graver engraves** (the Needle etches, the Knife erases) *names.* III. The **Sod** (Weeds, Roots, Grass) was **excavated** *for altar and foundation*, and **Cedars** were **engaged. Willows emblem** (express) *weeping.* IV. **Letters** were **exchanged** and **Books** were **examined.** V. The **Lynx eyes** *what is going on;* and **Eyes examine** *the records at Babylon.* VI. The **Temple** was **enjoined, encouraged,** and **erected.** VII. **Babylon** was **exchanged** for *Jerusalem by Ezra;* and **Jerusalem** was **entrusted** *to Ezra.* VIII. **Ezra** with **Jews, Gershom**, *et al.*, **emigrated;** and **Ezra entrusted** *the treasures* to the *priests.* IX. 1–4. **Men,** even **Rulers** and **Princes,** had **entered** *into marriage with the heathen.* (Heathen entangle.) 5–15. The **Leader** (Priest, Intercessor) **entreated** *God.* X. **Reform** (Divorce) was **enforced** (executed).

NEHEMIAH.

I. His **Country needed** *him*, and had **neglected** *God and prayer.* II. 1–8. The **Cup neared** *the Crown* (needed *a trusty bearer*). 9–11. **Arms** were **needed** *for protection.* 12–16. A **Lamp** (Lantern, Compass) is **needed** *to survey by night.* 17–20. The **Watch** (Clock, Bell) **notifies** *when to rise and work.* III. **Pears need** *walls to protect. Re-pair-ers of the wall.* IV. **Bags** are **needed** *for sand ballast. San ballat.* (Traps are needed *for foxes*, and Batons *for watchmen.*) V. 1–13. **Sharks,** *usurers*, were **notified** (non-suited). 14–19. **Mouths** (Bodies) were **nourished** *at his table.* VI. 1–9. The **Village** was not **named.** 10–14. The **Temple** was **named** *as a safe place.* 15–19. The **City** was **notified** *as to what took place, through relatives and spies.* VII. 1–4. **Jerusalem needed** *vigilance.* 5–73. **Judea named** and **numbered** *its ancestry from this list.* VIII. 1–12. **Ezra narrated, Nehemiah** *and others* **noted** where the **Jews needed** *explanations.* 13–18. **Booths** were **noted** *as salvationists* (*as actors*). *Booths.* IX. **Confessors narrated** *at length their past.* X. The **Covenant named** *those who sealed it.* XI. The **Various Provinces named** and **numbered** *those to dwell at*

Jerusalem, etc. XII. 1–26. **Graven** (Brass) **Plates** (Tablets) **name** *people to be commemorated. Such as are desirable. Zerubbabel.* 27–47. **Brass Trumpets notify.** (Brass Bands are noisy *on such occasions.*) XIII. 1–14, 23–31. **Pagan Tares** (Seed) were **noticed** (notorious, noxious). 15–22. **Sabbath Fruit,** *etc.*, were *not* **needed** (necessary).

ESTHER.

I. The **Provinces** were **summoned** *to the feast*, and were **shown** *the decree about women.* II. 1–20. The **Crown Settled** *on Esther.* 21–23. The **Keys** (Crown) **suited** *not such chamberlains.* III. **Grass suggests** *a hayman, Haman, and the harvest of death be prepared.* IV. 1–14. A **Hatch** (Hatchment, Hatrack) **suggests** *Hatach.* 15–17. **Bread** and **Wine suggest** *eating and drinking.* V. 1–8. **Mastiffs** are **shunned.** *Esther's risky approach.* 9–14. A **Neck** was **selected** *for the gallows.* VI. 1–3. The **Chamber** was **sleepless** (soothed not). 4–11. The **Streets stare** (see *a sight*). 12–14. The **Home** (House) was **saddened** (sorrows). VII. **Tyburn** (Old Bailey) **suggests** *hanging.* VIII. **Mordecai succeeded** (superseded) *Haman*, and the **Jews** were **summoned to save** *themselves.* IX. 1–19. The **Avengers** and **Feasters** were **satisfied.** 20–32. **Patriots set** aside (sanction, sanctify) *such days.* X. His **Greatness** is **shown** (**set** *down in the "book of the chronicle"*).

JOB.

I. 1–5. The **Earth belongs** *to the rich* (is blessed *by such as Job*). 6–12. The **Earth** had been **bestrode** (was blamed, is beset by) *Satan*. 13–22. The **Country** was **beset** by *Sabeans*, the **Fire burned** and the **Wind blew.** II. **Potsherds** are **broken** (bruise). III. **Rue bites** (is bitter). *Job rues his birth and life.* IV. The **Howdah** is **borne** *by the elephant, Eliphaz.* 1–11. The **Staff** is **broken,** *which had supported others, and his own confidence of rectitude.* 12–21. The **Bed beheld** *a vision.* V. 1–5. The **Goose** (Ass) **blunders.** 6. The **Mole burrows.** 7. The **Fire-fly burns** *a light.* 8–11. **Ravens beg** (beseech "*call upon Him*"). 12–14. **Foxes burrow** *in vain.* 15–27. His **Sheep** are **befriended** (blessed). VI. 1–4. **Ships** are **ballasted,** "*weighed,*" "*sand.*" 5. The **Barn brays** and **bellows.** 6, 7. The **Kitchen bakes** (bastes). 8–13. The **Tomb** is **besought.** 14. The **Home** (Asylum) **befriends.** 15–23. The **Bridge** was **beset** (betrayed). 24–30. **Schools bestow** *teaching, words, tongue.* VII. **Greenwood** (Norwood, etc.) **Buries.** VIII. **Bildad builds** *up his argument.* 4–10. **Solon** (Solomon, etc.) *of former ages,* **bequeathed** *knowledge.* 11–22. **Linnæus be-**

stowed *names botanical, "rush, flag, herb, root, branch."* IX. The **Patriarch** (Speaker, Sufferer) **bows** *in awe* and **bemoans** *before the Omnipotent.* X. **Complaint** and **Expostulation break** forth. XI. The **Answering** (Shaming) **Zephyr**—*Zophar*—**berates.** 7–12. The **Great** (Awful) **Heavens** (Depths, Earth, Sea) **bewilder** *man.* 13–20. **Handled Soil** (Coal) **besmirches,** but **Passing Waters bear** away *misery*, and the **Awakening Sun breaks** forth (beams). XII. The **Aged** (Ancient, Sage, Patriarchal) **Spectacles** (Glasses, Pen) **bows.** The **Awful** (Fateful) **Crown** (Scepter) **bends** (bows) *all.* XIII. 1–13. **Quack Herbs benefit** *not.* 14–28. The **Slain Plant** (Breaking Leaf, Blasted Stubble) **beseeches.** XIV. The **Hastening** (passing) **Bier** (Coffin) is **borne** away (bemoaned). XV. The **Aged Elephant**—*Eliphaz*—(Sage, Owl, Gray Hairs) **bespeak** *wisdom*, but the **Rash Body** (Fat Face—Flanks) **breaks** *forth.* XVI. The **Rash** (Quack, Accident) **Hospital** is **brutal** (bespattered, bewailed). XVII. **Base Hinnom belongs** *to Judas and the tombs.* XVIII. **Impatient** (Answering) **Bildad breaks** *out again.* 5, 6, 14, 15, 18. **Pale Lucifer** is to be **blotted** out. 7–10. **Crafty Machiavelli** (Satan) is **betrayed.** XIX. 1–22. **Estranged Friends** (Wife, Kinsfolk, Brethren, Acquaintances) **break** (betake *themselves*) away. 23–29. The **Hard Engraver**

bears *on his tool.* The **Redeemer** was **believed** in. XX. **Awful** (So far—*Zophar*) **Retribution** shall **befall.** XXI. The **Equal Earth bears** *with all, and then* **buries** *all.* XXII. The **Eliphaz** (Temanite) **Trumpet** is **blown,** *for the charge against Job. False charges.* (Clean Bricks are "built up.") XXIII. **Mysterious** (Secret, Dense) **Woods bewilder.** XXIV. **Seized** (Pledged, Kept, Secreted) **Boxes** (Bags, Furniture) *are brought to light, judgment.* XXV. **Unclean Worms burrow** (bore, build—*Bildad*). XXVI. The **Heavenly** (and Earthly) **Temple** is **built** *by the Omnipotent.* XXVII. **Threatening Babylon broke** *not the integrity of Daniel, etc.* XXVIII. **Proverbial Solomon borrowed** *these figures from nature or Job. See Prov.* XXIX. The **Exemplary** (Beneficent) **Landlord** (Sheik) **bemoaned** *his former state.* XXX. **Extreme contempt** has **befallen** *him* (is bewailed, bemoaned). XXXI. The **Trying** (Convincing, Convicting, White) **Light bears** *out the true character.* XXXII. The **Little Retort bursts** *out.* XXXIII. The **Chastising Birch** (Bitter Herbs) **brings** *reformation, blessing, health, deliverance.* XXXIV. The **Divine** (Highest) **Seat brings** *all to judgment.* XXXV. The **Singing Nightingale,** "*song in the night,*" and **Wiser Beasts** and **Fowls bespeak** *humility.* XXXVI. **A Wide** (Righteous) **Highway** is **built**

(Throne belongs *to God.*) XXXVII. The **Windy Atlantic blows.** XXXVIII. The **Omnipotent** (Omniscient, Wise, Almighty, Sublime, Convincing, Convicting) **God begins** to **bring** *Job to light and repentance.* XXXIX. The **Wisest Zoologists bow** (bend *in awe*). XL. 1–5. **Timely** (Vile) **Humility begins.** 6–14. A **Divine Challenge** is **brought.** 15–24. **Mighty Vehemence**, *behemoth*, (Power) is **bestowed** *of God.* XLI. **Hot Water boils,** and **Strong Iron** is **broken.** XLII. 1–6. The **Modern Graphophone** and **Veriscope bring** *back what might be forgotten by the hearing ear and seeing eye.* 7–9. The **Wrong Scales** *of judgment* are **balanced** *aright.* 10–17. **More Money** and a **Long Chain** *of descendants* were **bestowed** (brought to) *Job.*

PSALMS.

The Book. The Psalms mnemonics are distinguished by having no verbs except for Psalms above 100. And those verbs begin with P.

Rule for numbers above 60: A *Second* adjective adds 50. The verb adds 100.

Owing to the disjunctive and inarticulate nature of the Psalms an exhaustive analysis would be voluminous beyond the purpose of this work. Some verses must be associated rather arbitrarily with the nearest mnemonic; or any one can make a special one if it is very desirable.

A few words are given for each Psalm. In the longer Psalms a few verse numbers are given to point out the connections.

I. **Ground** *Walketh, Standeth.* **Water,** *planted by.* **Wind** *driveth away.* II. **Crown, Rod** *of iron,* **Pottery.** III. **Hedge,** *shield,* **Poppy,** *slept.* **Nuts,** *broken teeth.* IV. **Stretcher,** *enlarged.* **Settee,** *set apart.* **Stand, Awning,** *Stand in awe.* **Bed.** V. **Ear,** *give ear, hearken.* **Cock,** *hear in the morning.* **Ass,** *the foolish.* **Wolf** and **Fox,** *blood-thirsty* and *deceitful.* **Hare,** *7.* **Steed** *led among enemies, 8.* **Throat** and **Tongue,** *9.* **Turtle** (Limpet) *defend,*

shield. VI. **Hospital.** VII. **Adullam** or **Engedi,** *where David took refuge.* VIII. **Adam,** *made lower than angels and put over all.* IX. **Praises,** *1.* **Singer,** *2.* **Judge,** *4, 7, 8, 16, 19.* **Enemy,** *3, 6.* **Heathen,** *5, 15.* **Refugee,** *9.* **Inquisitor,** *12.* **Poor,** *18.* **Men,** *20.* X. **Absence** in **Trouble,** *1.* **Pride Devices,** *2.* **Covetousness,** *3.* **Thoughts,** *4.* **Judgments,** *5.* **Adversity,** *6.* **Cursing, Deceit, Fraud, Mischief, Vanity,** *7.* **Secrecy, Spite, Oppression, Judgment.** XI. A **Safe Mountain, Raining Fire** and **Brimstone.** XII. **False Teeth,** *1–5.* **Cased Silver,** *6.* XIII. **Plaintive Forgetmenot,** *1.* **Fatal Poppy** (Lotus), 3. XIV. **Paper Cap** (Strait Jacket) *sinful folly.* XV. **Patient Sheep,** *Patience and innocence.* XVI. **Happy Home** (Abode) and **Escaped Tomb.** XVII. **Paved Gabbatha,** *1–3. Trial of Jesus.* **Dangerous Ghauts** (Africa, etc.), *dangerous men and beasts.* XVIII. **Grateful David** and **Baffled Saul.** XIX. The **Great Declarer,** *1–6.* **Great Lawgiver,** *7–12.* **Rash Presumer,** *13.* **Patient Meditator,** *14.* XX. **Day Trouble, Sanctuary Help, All Offerings, Hearty Desires, Glad Salvation, All Petitions, Safe Anointing, Vain Trust.** XXI. **Real Gold** and **Searching Fire.** XXII. **Piercing Spear** and **Nails.** *This Ps. is especially associated in mind with the crucifixion.* XXIII. **Green Pastures** (Grass). XXIV. **Welcoming**

Doors (Entering Ark). *Supposed to have been written when the ark was brought to Zion.* XXV. **Meek** (Pleading) **Sheep** (Eyes, Mouth, Tongue). XXVI. **Supreme Court** and **Clean** (Dear) **Church** (Altar). XXVII. **Treacherous Keilah** and **Zif**, *I. Sam. xxiii*, and **Precious** (Protecting, Teaching, Leading) **Zion.** XXVIII. **Hearing** (Recompensing, Blessing, Strengthening, Feeding) **God** (Lord). XXIX. **Tremendous Speaker,** *voice.* XXX. **Healing Deliverance, Remembered Holiness, Temporary Anger, Concealed Presence, Dead Profit.** XXXI. **Mighty Rock, Secret Cave.** XXXII. **Silver Lid,** *1, 2, covered.* **Silver Probe,** *3–5.* **Guiding Compass,** *6, 8, 10.* **Guiding Bit,** *9.* XXXIII. **Vibrant Woods** (Leaves), *1–6.* **Briny Weeds,** *7.* **Fixed Roots,** *8–12.* **High Trees,** *13–15, looking down.* **Swinging Boughs,** *16–22. Absalom.* XXXIV. **Silly Mask.** *Supposed to commemorate David's playing the madman.* **Delightful Bread,** *taste and see, suffer hunger.* XXXV. **Wild** (Pitiless) **Beasts.** XXXVI. **Light House, High Observatory.** XXXVII. **Little Palestine** (Switzerland, Holland). XXXVIII. **Afflicted Job.** XXXIX. **Sighing** (Crying, Dying) **Mourners.** *Psalm used in the burial service.* XL. **Divine Deliverance, Thy Will.** XLI. **Cold Ground,** *poor, sick, afflicted Job, 1, 20.* XLII. **Holy Chalice** (Golden Cup) *for thirsty.* **Sounding Lead,**

which seamen cast down into the deep. XLIII. **Lost** (Close) **Woods**, *send out thy light.* XLIV. **Broken Bow.** XLV. **Royal Doves,** *King's marriage.* **Royal Camels** *with guests and presents.* XLVI. **Solid Foundation, Holy City.** XLVII. **Royal** (Conquering) **Zion** (Heaven). XLVII. **Fortunate** (Metropolitan) **Solomon.** (**Jehoshaphat,** *II. Chron. xx : 19, 25, 36. Some suppose that suggested this Ps.*) XLIX. **Poor Millionaires.** L. **Solemn Reproof** (Indictment). LI. **Purifying** (Purging) **Water** "*Springs ever fresh the flood of tears,*" *Keble, on this Ps.* LII. **Cutting Razor** (Pruning Knife). LIII. **Dull** (Stupid) **Asses.** (Brains). LIV. **Shut Doors** *against strangers.* LV. **Fugitive Doves,** *1–8.* **Cunning** (Cruel) **Foxes,** *9–23.* **Burdened Beast,** *22.* LVI. **Hungry Prison** *swallow me up.* LVII. **Hungry** (Trustful) **Adullam.** LVIII. **Cruel Jeffries.** *Judge in the "bloody assize."* LIX. **Furious Scavengers.** LX. **Just Division** (Apportionment).

Note. In the next forty Psalms a second adjective adds fifty. The vowel of the second adjective has no significance.

LXI. **Far-reaching Earth** (**Far Higher Rock**). LXII. **Curved Rock Seat.** LXIII. **Parched Land Plants.** LXIV. **Waiting Bent** (Sudden) **Bow.** LXV. **Waiting Unwatered Flocks.** LXVI. **Safe Fire Engine** and **Grateful**

Sacrificial Altar. LXVII. Greatly Blessed Europe, *etc.* LXVIII. Greatly Praised JAH. LXIX. Plaintive Sinking Swimmer, *1, 2, 14, 16.* Hateful Reviling Persecutors. LXX. Hasty Needed Help. LXXI. Gently Falling Snow. *Symbol of old age. A Ps. of old age.* LXXII. Bequeathed Enduring Scepter. LXXIII. Green Flourishing Weeds. LXXIV. Wrecked Carved Work. LXXV. Headstrong, Horned Ox. LXXVI. Terrible Salem Tabernacle. LXXVII. Remembered Ancient Uz, *1–13.* Remembered Ancient Sinai (Paran), *14–20.* LXXVIII. Disobedient Ancient Israelites. LXXIX. Terrible Invading Heathen (Enemies). LXXX. Merciful Former Transplanting. Terrible Present Uprooting. LXXXI. Visited Egyptian Land. LXXXII. Rightly Used Scales. LXXXIII. Hidden Heathen Woods. *Moab, etc.* Driven Heathen Stubble. LXXXIV. Wide Open (Holy) Doors. LXXV. Divine (Right, Mighty) Peaceful Lion. LXXXVI. Wide Open Auditorium (Vestibule), *1, 3, 6, 9.* LXXXVII. Highly Honored Zion. LXXXVIII. Imprisoned Dead Lazarus. LXXXIX. Almighty Merciful King, *1–18.* Highly Favored (Chastened) King, *3, 4, 19–52.* XC. Little Earthly Life. XCI. Solid Protecting Rock. XCII. Golden (Holy) Musical Instruments, *1–6.* Holy Planting Tools,

7–15. XCIII. **Mossy Water Oak.** XCIV. **Holy Judgment Seat.** XCV. **Worshiping Obedient Flock.** XCVI. **Holy Worshiping** (Choral) **Courts.** XCVII. **Glowing Cloudy Etna.** XCVIII. **Holy Coming God.** XCIX. **Holy Exalted Judge.** C. **Old Hundredth Psalm.**

Note. From here on in the Psalms a verb adds 100.

CI. The **Land** is to be **purged** (purified) *of evil.* CII. The **Probe pierces** (penetrates) and the **Vials** are **poured** out *for the afflicted.* CIII. **Fruit** (Grain, Crops) **praise God.** *A psalm of thanksgiving.* CIV. **Pictures** that **portray** *the power and providence of God.* CV. The **Mouth** shall **praise** the *Lord for all His wondrous works.* **Frogs,** *etc.*, **plague** *Egypt.* CVI. **Monuments perpetuate** *history, events. The Israelites were monuments of God's patient mercy.* CVII. **Egypt pressed,** the **Sahara parched,** the **Atlantic pitches** (and plunges), and **Canaan** should **praise.** CVIII. **David** will **play, praise,** and **prevail.** CIX. The **Cursers** and **Slanderers persecute** and are **prayed** *against.* CX. **Royalty** and **Priesthood preside** and **prevail.** CXI. The **Created** (Great) **World praises** (proves). CXII. **Sanctified** (Charitable, Standing) **Money praises** and **preserves.** CXIII. The **Tallest Tree** is **pliable** (praised). CXIV. A **Shaken** (Agitated) **Picture** (Frame) **presents** *such a scene* CXV. **Sham**

Mouths, Eyes, Ears, and **Hands** are **praised** *by the heathen.* CXVI. The **Sacred Courts** are **paid** *for vows.* CXVII. **All Europe,** *etc.*, **praise** *ye the Lord, all nations.* CXVIII. **Grateful** and **Sacrificing Israel** and **Aaron praise.** CXIX. The **Law Student praises** (prolongs *the subject*). CXX. **False Pretenses** are **prayed** against, and the **Hated Peace** was **put** (pushed) *away.* CXXI. The **Helpful Hills preserve.** CXXII. **Peaceful Bells** peal out *the glad invitation to God's house.* CXXIII. The **Tender Iris**—*eyes*—**peeps** (prays, puts up, petitions). CXXIV. **Protecting Rails,** *at the side,* **preserve** (prevent falling), *1–5.* **Treacherous Nets perplexed** (but prevailed *not*). CXXV. **Defended** (protected) **Hearts** are **preserved** (protected). CXXVI. **Replenished Garners** (Barns) **praise.** CXXVII. **Oppressing Egypt prevailed** *not in destroying the insects.* CXXVIII. **Blessed Israelites** are **productive** (prolific). CXXIX. **Persecuting Enemies plowed.** CXXX. **A Deep Voice Pleads.** CXXXI. **High Hills prevent** *little ones.* CXXXII. The **Striking** (Chiming, Ringing) **Bell proclaims** *bed time. Priests clothed, and before the tabernacle at mass.* CXXXIII. **Binding** (clinging) **Woodbine** (Vines, Roots) **preserve** *unity.* CXXXIV. The **Vigil Seat pitched** (precipitated) the *monks who fell asleep at night in vigil. Some still to be seen in old*

choirs. CXXXV. **Living** (willing) **Lips praise,** but **Idol Mouths, Eyes,** and **Ears parody.** CXXXVI. The **Mightest Buildings** are not **preserved** *forever, endureth.* CXXXVII. **Idle** (Inquisitive) **Babylon pitied** *not.* CXXXVIII. **Singing David prophesied.** CXXXIX. The **Omniscient Maker perceives** (probes, pierces, penetrates). CXL. **Wicked Violence plots** (is prayed against, Divine Help protects). CXLI. The **Odorous Air pervades,** *incense.* The **Stony Places** (Ground) **precipitates** (pitches) *overthrown in stony places.* CXLII. The **Mourning Urn pours** out. The **Forged Chains press.** CXLIII. The **Ground Pine Pleads** (pines). CXLIV. The **Strong Bow prevails.** A **Wooden Harp** may **Praise.** CXLV. The **Royal Mouth** (Heart) **persists** in **praising** *with this Psalm said to have been David's favorite Psalm.* CXLVI. **Old Cathedrals praise** *God* and *entomb princes.* CXLVII. **Prosperous Jerusalem praise** *ye,* 2, 12–14, 19–20. CXLVIII. **Exploring** (philosophical) **Newton,** *etc.,* **praised** *God. Preeminent in physical, astronomical, etc., knowledge and devotion.* CXLIX. **Choral Dancers** and **Minstrels Praise.** CL. The **Whole Orchestra** (Oratorio) **praises.**

PROVERBS.

I. 1–6. The **Sun**—*sol*—*son*—**radiates** *light.* 7–9. The **Ground receives** *the seed, best sown at the beginning and by parents.* 10–19. The **Moon reveals** *night deeds.* 20–23. The **Country rears** *simple or knowing ones for the city.* 24–33. The **Whirlwind** is **reaped** *by those who sow the wind.* II. 1–9. The **Key reserves** (renders *safe*) "*hide, seek, searched out, hid treasures, layeth up, keepeth.*" 10–15. The **Breast-plate renders** *safe*, "heart, preserve, keep *thee.*" 16–22. **Tools rake** *the paths and root out.* III. 1–4. **Forget-me-nots** and **Bindweed remind** us. 5, 6. **Reeds** are not to be **relied** on, "*lean not.*" 7, 8. **Sage, Iris,** and **Boneset remind** *us of this passage.* 9, 10. **Fruits** are to be **rendered** *first.* 11, 12. **Birch** (Hickory, Bitter-sweet) **rectifies,** *corrects.* 13–18. **Sage** and the **Tree repays** (is richer). 19, 20. The **Dewberries ripen.** 21–28. **Moss** (Grass) **rests** *the feet, and when lying down.* 27–29. **Fox-glove reminds** *of the hand and devise.* 30–32. **Olives remind** *of peace and the presser.* 33. The **Ivy runs** *up the house.* 34. **Violets remind** *of lowliness.* 35. **Sage receives** *glory.* IV. 1–4. The **Cradle rocks** *children* and **receives** *doctrine.* 5–27. The **Till** and

Cane remind of "*get, keep, hold, way, walk, steps, paths.*" V. The **Flesh rules** (ruins, runs riot) *with the unchaste.* VI. 1–6. **Banks receive** (reserve) *surety.* 7–11. The **Chamber retards** (robs, rests) *the sluggard* (Garners, Barns, rot). 12–15. The **Forecastle retains** *nautical* and *forward people.* 16–19. **Prisons retain** *such groups.* 20–35. **Houses** (Homes) are **ruined** *by bad sons and wives.* VII. **Pompeii** (Gomorrah) **rioted** *thus* (was ruined). VIII. **Sophia rewards.** IX. 1–6. The **Hostess Regales.** 7–12. The **Scorner** is **reproved** and **rebuked.** 13–18. The **Temptress ruins** *many.* X. **Proverbs run** *through this and following chapters.* (Proverbs are remembered.) 1. **Parentage rejoices.** 2, 9, 11, 16. **Wickedness returns** (retains *not*), but **Righteousness rescues.** 3. **Sustenance** (support) **remains** to the *righteous.* 4, 5. **Slackness ruins, diligence rewards.** 8, 10, 13, 14, 23, 29. **Wisdom receives; Folly ruins.** 12, 18. **Hatred rouses strife.** 15, 22. **Poverty ruins.** 17. **Reproof** is **refused.** 19–21, 31, 32. **Garrulity rattles** (runs) on. 22. **Blessings redouble.** 24. **Fear rewards** *the wicked.* 25, 30. **Righteousness remains.** 26. **Sloth rests** *too much.* 27. **Longevity rewards.** 28. **Hope rejoices.** XI. The **Mountain** (Sun) **rises** up. *Uprightness and right dealing the most frequent idea in this chapter.* XII. 1. The **Safe Bit** is **rejected** by

brutes. 2, 3. **False Vises retain** *not.* 4. **The Chaste Crown rots** *not.* 5, 6. **Waiting Daggers revenge.** 7. **Standing** (Stable) **Bricks remain.** 8–9. **False** (Lacking) **Medals ridicule.** 10–14. **Hard Bits ruin** (rub) "*beast, lips, mouth, tilleth, fruit.*" 15. **Cracked Mirrors reflect** *our* "*own eyes.*" 16. **A Blaring Trumpet reveals** (resounds). 17–18. **The Jagged Sword rends** (rasps). 19. **A Fast Bit retains.** 20, 21. **The Waiting Dagger reaches** *the heart.* 22, 23. **A Safe Bit restrains** *lying* and *foolish lips.* 24. **The Patient Scepter rewards.** 25. **The Weighty** (Slave) **Chain reduces** *strength, spirit.* 26. **Neighboring Door-plates rectify** *mistakes.* 27. **The Waiting Pot roasts** *not.* 28. **Safe** (Track) **Rails are riveted.** XIII. 1. **Faithful** (Fragrant) **Sage is respected.** 2, 3. **Safe** (Savory) **Fruit is relished.** 4. **Waiting Crops are ruined.** 5. **Shameful** (Nauseating) **Fruit rots.** 6. **Tangling Weeds retard,** *in the way.* 7, 11. **Patient Crops repay.** 8. **Ransomed Crops are returned.** 9. **Flaming** (Fat) **Pine rejoices the** *poor. The only light in some parts of the country.* 10. **The Gaudy Cockscomb reminds** *of pride.* 12. **The Patient Tree revives.** 13–21. **The Safe** (Sacred) **Hedge restrains.** "*Hedge of the Law,*" *a rabbinical term.* 22–24. **The Chastening Birch repays.** 23–25. **Safe Dishes are refilled** (replenished). XIV. 1.

Nailed (Fastened) Boards remain. 2. A Walking Staff rests. 3. A Sapless Rod rattles. 4. The Patient Yoke replenishes *the crib.* 5, 25–33. Faithful Papers report *the truth.* 6–9, 24. A Paper Cap reminds of a *fool. Knowledge, mock.* 10. Strange Wine is not intermingled. 11. Stanch Beams remain, *firm, fixed.* 12–15. False Maps (Books, Guideposts) ruin *many.* 13. Vain Wine restores *not* (reacts). 14. Back Seats roll *off.* 16–18. Raging Wine rushes *us away.* 19–21. Neighboring Doors are to be respected. 22. Unsafe Nets are risked (risky). 23. Scant Bread remains for (rewards) *mere talk.* 26, 27. A Safe Door receives. 28. A Large Map represents *a multiplied population.* 29. Hasty Pudding rushes (is relished). 30. Hard Lumber resists. *Heart of oak.* 31. Charity Bread returns "*after many days.*" 32. Brandished Clubs repulse, *drive away.* 33, 35. Exalted Standards rally to the *king.* XV. 1, 2, 4, 7, 18, 23, 28. A Safe Tongue (Mouth, Lips) restrain (retain, reward). (A Bad, Rash Tongue raves, rages, ruins.) 3, 30. The Glad Eye rejoices. 5, 12, 20–22, 31–33. A Mad (Bad) Brain rejects *instruction, etc.* 6, 16, 25, 27. The Gnawing Moth ruins (riddles) *house goods.* 8–10, 17, 19, 24, 26, 29. The Strange Ox *resists.* 11–15, 30. A Glad Heart rejoices. XVI. 1–15. The Established

Throne rules (reigns, regulates). 16, 20–24. **Safe Schools rear** *wise scholars.* 17–19, 25–33. A **Safe Highway** is recommended. 32. A **Taken** (Captured) **City** is ruled. XVII. 1. *Babel.* 3. *Furnace.* 11. *Ezra.* 14, 19, 20. *Strife of tongues.* **Ancient Babylon reminds** *of these.* 2. *Joseph.* 10, 11–13. *Pharaoh.* **Ancient Egypt reminds** *of these.* 4, 7. **False Crete** is **referred** *to. Tit. ii : 12.* 5. **Hating Edom** was **remembered.** *Ps. cxxxvii.* 6. **Ancient Ur reared** *the Patriarch.* 8. **Ancient Sheba rendered** *gifts.* 9, 17, 18. **Ancient Syracuse reminds** of *Damon and Pythias.* 15, 23, 26. **Pagan Rome remanded** the *just, through Pilate, Felix, etc.* 16. **Prating** (Waiting) **Athens** "*to hear some new thing*" **rejected** *Paul.* 21, 25. **Insane Bedlam received** *such.* 22. **Sanitary Maryland restores** *like medicine.* 24. **Far Patagonia reaches** *to the end of the earth.* 27, 28. **Ancient Sparta restrained** (refrained *from*) *much speech—Laconic.* XVIII. **Chattering** (Babbling, Blabbing, Gabbling) **Zany** (Xantippe) **restrained** *not the tongue,* (remind *of these*). XIX. 1, 4, 7, 17, 22. The **Patient Poor** (Pauper) **receive** *help.* 2, 3, 8, 10, 16, 29. **Rash Fools repent.** 5, 9, 28. **False Witnesses regard** *not the truth* (receive bribes). 6, 10–12. **Patient Princes restrain** *impulse.* 13, 18, 27. **Wayward Sons regard** *not* (run *to evil*). 13, 14.

Faithful Wives refrain. 15, 24. Lazy Idlers refuse *to work*. 11, 12, 19–21, 23. Wrathful Railers rue *it* (rage). 25–29. Hasty Scorners are reproved. XX. 1. Raging Intemperance ruins. 2. Angry Royalty rages (roars). 3. Sad Strife is roused *by meddling*. 4. Lazy Sluggishness refuses *to work*. 5. Latent Counsel remains *unused*. 6. Faithful Goodness remains *scarce* (is rewarded). 7. Fatherly Integrity remains (redounds) *to the children*. 8. Great Dignity (Majesty) repels *evil*. 9. Immaculate (Chaste) Purity remains *unknown*. 10, 23. Weight Cheating revolts. 11. Careless (Happy) Childhood recognizes *good and evil*. 12. Natural Hearing and Seeing are received *from the Lord*. 13. Lazy Sleep robs. 14. A Sharp Bargain rejoices *the buyer*. 15. Gained Knowledge is retained (is richer *than rubies*). 16. Strange Surety is risky. 17. Base Deceit repays. 18. Established Counsel and Advice reassure. 19. False Confidence ruins *many*. 20. Ungrateful Curses return *to roost at dark*. 21. Hasty Inheritance remains *not at the end*. 22. Repaid Evil resign *to the Lord*. 24. Man's Goings remain *with the Lord*. 25. Ensnaring (Hasty) Devouring robs *God*. 26. Scattered Wickedness is run *over*. 27. The Candle-like Spirit (Conscience) reaches *within*. 28. Patient Mercy and Truth rule *best*. 29. Hap-

py Youth and Age rival. 30. Painful Inflammation is reduced. XXI. 1. Every River runs *as directed.* 2, 3. The Heavy Lead—*plummet*—rectifies. 26. The Plenteous Earth returns (repays) *tillage.* 7, 8. The Tell-tale Earth (Ground) reveals *the tracks and way.* 9, 19. The Domestic Air reverberates (rings, resounds). 10. An Evil Air rests *on him.* 11. The Teaching (Heeded) Stars restrain *the wise.* 12. The Trembling Earth rocks *the house.* 13. Deaf (Leaden) Skies (Stones) respond *not.* 14. Secret Gold rectifies (repays). 15, 18. Deeded Lands ransom. 16. Dead (Desert) Lands return *nothing.* 17, 20, 25. Neglected Land returns *nothing.* 21–23, 29–31. Directing Stars regulate *the course.* 24, 27, 28. Threatening Clouds restrain *not the rash.* XXII. 1. A Clean Doorplate reveals *the name.* 2. The Friendly Cup refreshes (renews *friendship*). 3. The Shrieking Shell (shot) rushes. 4. Peaceful (Earned) Money repays. 5. Fence Wire restrains *forward cattle.* 6. Trellis Wire raises *the vine trainage.* 7. Lent Money rules. 8. The Reap Hook repays. 9. Blessed Money is repaid (redoubled). 10. The Expelling Bayonet restores *order.* 11, 29. The Friendly Crown receives (recognizes, resorts to) *him.* 12. Preserving Spectacles restore (rest) *the eyes.* 13. Heavy Bars (Locks) restrain *the lion.* 14. The Heavy

Plummet reaches *deep down.* 15. A **Metal Rod rams.** 16, 22, 23. **Oppressing Money** is **repaid.** 17–19. Ear **Trumpets reach** *down.* 20, 21. **Steel Pens record.** 24, 25. The **Ready Pistol ruins** (rings *out*). 26, 27. **Pledged Money ruins.** 28. **Iron Posts restrain** *the encroacher.* XXIII. 1–3, 6–8, 20, 21, 29–35. **Tempting Fruit** is to be **resisted.** 4, 5. **Feathery Seeds rise,** *as by wings.* 9, 12–19, 22–28. The **Paternal** (Friendly, Tender) **Birch restrains** (repays). 10, 11. The **Extreme** (Inherited) **Hedge restrains.** XXIV. 1, 2. The **Empty Chair reminds** *of your absence.* 3, 4. **Seasoned Timber retains** *its shape.* 5, 6. A **Heavy Cabinet retains** *the council, cabinet, papers.* 7, 9. An **Empty Box resembles** *a fool's head,* (retains *nothing*). 8. An **Evil Net ruins** *the deviser.* 10–12. A **Weak Staff renders** *no help.* 13, 14. **Sweet Sugar** is **relished.** 15–18. A **Treacherous Staff** is **risky.** 19, 20. The **Fretted Wick** is **raveled.** 21, 22. The **Secret** (Meddled *with*) **Box revealed** *too much. Pandora's.* 23–26, 28, 29. The **Equitable Bench renders** *just decisions.* 27. **Plenteous Timber** is **ready.** 30–34. The **Easy Chair** (Tempting Bed) **retards** (rests, ruins). XXV. 1–7. The **Searching Eye reaches** *far.* 8–12. The **Friendly Ear receives** (retains) *best.* 13, 25. A **Fleet Horse** is **ridden** (runs, rushes, races) *by messengers.* 14. **Deceived Eyes re-**

member *failing clouds.* 15. A **Pleasant Tongue restrains** *evil.* 16, 27. The **Retching Stomach rejects** (refuses). 17. The **Weary Ear refuses** *to listen longer to the bore.* 18. The **Perjured Tongue rends** *like a sword* (rots). 19. A **Fretting Tooth** and **Wrenched Foot rankle.** 20. A **Heavy Heart refuses** *to listen.* 21, 22. The **Unfeeling Turtle rouses** (runs) *only when coals of fire are heaped on its back.* 23, 24. A **Stern Face repels.** 26. A **Bending Lion reverses** *things.* 28. **Trespassing Cattle run** *over.* XXVI. 1. **Extra** (Shelter) **Sheds** are **required.** 2. An **Empty Aviary** will **remain** *so, if you wait for the birds to come.* 3. The **Neglected Stable raises** *trouble.* 4–12. **Plentiful Asylums** are **required** *for all the fools.* 13–16. **Sleeping Rooms retard** (relax) *such.* 17–28. The **Police Station receives** *such.* XXVII. 1, 2. **Superior Castile** (Boston) **reminds** of *boasting and pride.* 3, 4. **Weeping Bethlehem recalls** (reminds of) *cruel and envious Herod.* 5, 6. **Treacherous Gethsemane reminds** of *these ideas.* 7–9. **Sweet Eden reminds** (recalls, rejoices). 10. **Plenteous Egypt received** the *families of Jacob. The brother far off, Joseph.* 11. **Completing** (Competing) **Oxford,** *etc.*, **raises** the *father's pride.* 12. **Secret Engedi received** *hiding David.* 13. **Unsuspecting Jericho received** *the spies, who pledged the strange woman.* 14.

Early Billingsgate rouses (reminds *of this*). 15, 16. Wet Newfoundland rains. 17. Keen Sheffield reminds of *sharp cutlery*. 18. Pleasant Smyrna retails *the finest figs*. 19, 20. Clear Helicon reflects. 21. Smelting Colorado refines *gold and silver*. 22. Perpetual Bray remained *the Vicar's*. 23–27. Fleecy Australia reminds of *flocks*. XXVIII. Evil (Oppressive, Persecuting, Wretched) Saul, Exemplary (Persecuted) David, Wealthy Dives, and Begging Lazarus remind *us of these*. XXIX. 1. The Avenging Hangman ropes *the neck*. 2. The Dependent People rejoice. 3. Pleased Fathers rejoice and Spending Harlots ruin. 4. Venal Judges ruin (rob) *a land*. 5, 6. Treacherous Men ruin. 7. Helpful Men regard *the poor*. 8. Restless Citizens ruin *a city*. 9. Restless Men rage. 10. Detesting Men rage. 11. The Leaky Fool reveals (relates *all*, rattles on). 12. A Credulous Ruler receives *everything as true*. 13. The Meeting Men receive *light*. 14. The Stedfast King regards *not persons*. 15. The Neglected Child is ruined. 16. Increased Transgressors run out *in the end*. 17. The Corrected Son rests and rejoices *the parents*. 18. Perishing People require *light*. 19. The Corrected Servant remains *the same* (requires *more than words*). 20. The Impetuous Man rushes. 21. The Delicate

Servant rises *to sonship*. 22. The Testy Man raises *strife*. 23. The Meek Man rises, *in time*. 24. A Thieving Partner regards *not his own soul*. 25. The Fearing Man risks *more than others*. 26. Seeking Favorites run *after the ruler*. 27. Detesting Men are reckoned *according to the detested*. XXX. 1–6. Confessed Ignorance recognizes *itself* (is respected). 7–9. A Special Boon is requested. (Earthly Vanity and Lies to be removed and a Convenient Sufficiency, Competence is requested.) 10. Servile Abuse is returned *for your pains*. 11, 17. Degenerate Ingratitude regards (remembers) *not*. 12. Degenerate Filthiness revolts. 13. Degenerate Pride raises *the eyes*. 14–16. Degenerate (Envious, Endless) Greed ravens. 18–20. Three Wonders require *an explanation* (run *beyond me*). 21–23. Three Disquietudes reverse *order*. 24–28. Exceeding (Creature) Wisdom is recommended. 29–31. Well (Impetuous) Going rushes. 32. Evil Thought is to be restrained. 33. Fierce Strife is raised (roused, rages). XXXI. 1–7. Drinking (Limpid) Water is recommended. 8, 9. Vindicating Fire rescues (is recommended). 10–31. Priceless Rubies (Finest Gold) rivals *not* (reminds of *such a woman*).

ECCLESIASTES.

I. 1–11. The **Sun, Wind**, and **Rivers end** *not* (encircle *endlessly*). 12–18. The **Ledge** is **edged** *with sorrel. Knowledge increaseth sorrow.* II. 1–12, 18–23. **Cups, Tools, Crowns,** and **Trumpets end** *in vanity.* 12–17. The **Pen ends** *like the fool's bauble.* 24–26. **Cups** and **Dishes** are to be **enjoyed.** III. 1–17. **Crops** (Fruits, Plants, etc.) are **expected** *in season—a time for everything.* 16–22. **Grass** was **eaten** by *Nebuchadnezzar, "what befalleth the beast."* IV. 1–3. The **Yoke envies** the **Coffin.** 4–6. **Furniture** is **envied.** 7, 8, 15, 16. **Cradles empty** *themselves.* 9–12. The **Cord insures** *help.* 13, 14. **Books enumerate** *many such in history.* V. 1–7. The **Mouth** (Tongue, Lips) **expose** (entangle). 8. The **Eye** (Eagle) **eyes** (is elevated, *high*). 9–20. The **Mouth** can **eat** *only so much.* VI. 1, 2, 7, 8. The **Kitchen equalizes** *men. There all can only eat.* 3–6, 9–12. The **Tomb** (Cemetery) **ends** all. VII. 1. **Bethany embalms** *the good name of her with the precious ointment.* 2–6. **Cana** and **Bethany exemplified** *this.* 7–10. **Egypt exemplified** *this in the time of Moses.* (Rome *in the time of Nero.*) 11–29. **Jerusalem exhibited** *this in the time of Solomon.*

VIII. **Solomon experienced** *most of this.* (Saul, David, Absalom, Pharaoh, Alexander, Belshazzar, *etc.*, exemplified.) IX. 1–12. The **Fatalists expect** *nothing.* 7–9. The **Epicure enjoys** *as he can.* 10. The **Worker ends** *at the grave.* 13–18. The **Seer expects** *ingratitude.* X. 1–15. **Wisdom excels** *folly.* 16–19. **Riot** and **Sloth eat** up *a land.* 20. **Secrets escape.** XI. 1, 2. **Waste Waters enrich.** 3–6. **Falling Rain**—but *not* **Watched Winds** and **Clouds—enrich.** 7. 8. The **Grateful Sun** is **enjoyed.** 9, 10. **Gay Skies endure** *not long.* XII. 1–5. **Shaky Bricks** (Locks, Bolts) **expect** *to fall soon.* 6, 7. The **Shattered Bowl** and **Pitcher end** (emptied) all. 8–14. **Fastened** (Fastening) **Nails insure** (endure).

SONG OF SOLOMON.

I. The **Star shines** *at night. Black but comely. Star of beauty.* II. 1–3. **Vases stand** *full of roses, lilies, and apple blossoms.* 4–7. **Flagons stay** (support). 8–17. **Springs**—*of metal*—**suggest** *the roe, hart, spring time, and fox-trap.* III. **Nightshade suggests** *search and protection.* IV. The **Palette** and **Easel stand** *ready, or helpless, before such a portrait.* (Pictures show *not such beauty.*) V. **Honey, Milk, Mouths, Dove, Locks, Feet, Hands, Head, Eyes, Legs seem** (are shown, said to be) *like.* VI. **Stairs slope** *down into the garden* and **Barracks** (Battlements, Walls) **shelter** (shield) *armies.* 8, 9. **Harems Shelter.** VII. 1–9. **Greece Sculptured** *bodily beauty*, and **Heshbon, Bath-Rabbim, Lebanon,** and **Carmel suggested** comparison. 10–13. **Eden suggests** *such a going forth.* VIII. **Juliet suggests** (showed) *such youthfulness and constancy.*

ISAIAH.

I. 1–4. The **Heavens** and **Earth** are **invoked.** 5–9. The **Country** was **invaded.** 10–15. **Moons illuminate** *not the soul.* 16–20. **Water** and **Snow illustrated** *what was needed.* 21–31. **Dross, Silver, Tin,** and **Fire illustrate** *purification.* II. 1–3. **Magnets incline** (induce). 4. **Swords, Plowshares, Spears,** and **Pruning-hooks** are to be **interchanged.** 5. **Lamps** illuminate. 6–9. **Money, Bits,** and **Chariots** had been **introduced.** 10–22. **Picks** (Drills) are **inserted** in *rocky holes, ragged rocks, towers and walls.* **Axes** are **imbedded** in *lofty cedars and oaks,* and **Idols** *of silver and gold* are to be **interdicted.** III. 1–8. The **Trees**—*of Jothan*—**illustrate** *this. See Jud. ix : 7–15.* 9–11. **Apples** *of Sodom* are **indicated** *in their countenances.* 12–15. **Vineyards** were **invaded** *by the rich* (should be inviolate). 16–26. **Venus's Looking-glass** (Venus's fly-trap) **inveigles** (invites) *insects.* IV. 1. **Bread** and **Linen** are not **included.** 2–6. The **Picture inspires** *hope.* V. 1–7. **Beasts invade** *abandoned vineyards.* 8–10. **Game** was **introduced** (imported). *Lands of peasantry depopulated for hunting purposes, e. g., Wm. Rufus, Scotch Crofters.* 11–15, 22. **Beasts** are **imi-**

tated. 16, 17. **Lambs** are **innocent** (inviolate). 18, 19. **Oxen illustrate** *such.* 20, 21, 23. **Owls, Bats,** and **Wolves illustrate** *such.* 24, 25. **Carcasses infect** *streets.* 26–30. **Horses** and **Lions** shall **invade.** VI. The **Throne** and **Temple inspired** and **invested** *him with his mission.* VII. 1–9. **Samaria** and **Damascus invade.** 10–16. **Virginia includes** "*virgin.*" 17–25. **Assyria** shall **invade.** VIII. 1–4. **Maher-shalal-hash-baz indicates** *the rushing invasion.* 5–8. The **Israelites** are to be **inundated** *with Assyrians.* 9–18. **Isaiah** is **instructed** and will **instruct.** 19–22. **Saul** is **imitated** *by some who seek familiar spirits.* But **Isaiah insists** *on the Law and the testimony.* IX. 1–7. The **Child, Counsellor, Father, Prince, indicate** (intimate) *the Savior.* 8–12. The **Rebuilders** are **infatuated.** 13–17. The **People** and **Leaders** are **incorrigible** (irreclaimable). 18–21. **Firemen** and **Fasters** are **involved** *in the calamity.* X. 1–4. **Tyranny** shall **inherit** *desolation.* 5–19. The **Instrumentality ignores** the *divine purpose.* 20–23. The **Remnant** is not **included.** But a **Consummation** is **intended.** 24–34. **Changes** are **intended** (intimated). XI. 1–9. A **Messianic** (Happy) **Land** is **indicated.** 10–16. **Many** (Various) **Lands** shall be **ingathered** (inclined, induced). XII. **Salvation Pitchers invite** (incite) (Chain Pump). XIII. The **Tall** (Far,

Dark) **Forests** shall **invade.** *Northeastern invaders* of *Babylon.* XIV. 1–28. The **Fallen** (Departed, Changed) **Yoke** (Staff) is **iterated** *here.* The Fallen —*Lucifer*—Match **ignites.** 29–32. The **Palestine** (Fallen) **Rod includes** another *sprout, shoot.* XV. The **Bald Eagle inhabits** *the mountainous Moab Bawling.* "*Howl, baldness, weeping,* cry." XVI. 1–4. **A Prepared Sanctuary invites.** 5. An **Established Throne** is **intended.** 6–14. A **Shattered Monastery** (Abbey) *Moab,* **incites** *pity.* XVII. 1–11. **Taken** (Fallen, Forsaken) **Samaria** and **Damascus** are **intended** *for invasion, punishment.* 12–14. The **Raging** (Invading) **Atlantic illustrates** *the enemies of Israel.* XVIII. The **Shadowed** (Darkened) **Ethiopians** are to be **included.** XIX. 1, 2. **Warring** (Wrangling) **Neighbors invite** *invasion.* 3. **Vain Charmers** and **Wizards inveigle.** 4. **Raging Kings** are **implacable.** 5–10. **Languishing Fishers** and **Flax Workers** shall be **injured** (indigent). 11–14. **Crazy** (Addled) **Princes invite** *invasion.* 15–17. The **Shaky** (Quaking) **People** are **impotent.** 18–22. A **Saved People invite** (incite) *praise.* 23–25. **Neighborly People invite** *one another.* XX. The **Shameful** (Tartan, Sargon) **Captivity** was **indecent** (immodest, indelicate). XXI. 1–4. The **Desert** (Terrible, Besieged) **Land** is **invaded.** 5–12. The **Early** (Eastern) **Star informs** *the watchman,*

(indicates *the coming morn*). 13–17. The **Desert** (Tema, Kedar) **Land** is **intended** *for* (included *in*) *the destruction*. XXII. 1–7. **Persian** (Elam) **Arms invade.** 8. **Ready Arms** are **inspected.** 9–12. The **Leveling Pick** (Shovel) **irrigates.** 13, 14. **Epicurean Dishes incapacitate.** 15–19. **Steel Drills incise** *the Stone*, and **Leaden Balls impinge.** 20–25. The **Heavy Key** (Nails, Vessels) is **imposed**—"*laid on.*" XXIII. **Sea Weeds** may **indicate** *Tyre. Seaport.* XXIV. 1–12. **Empty** (Desolate, Deserted) **Desks** (Pews, Tables, Dressers, Counters) **indicate** (illustrate) *the judgment on the land.* 13. The **Gleaning Basket** *illustrates.* 14, 15. **Cheering Sails incite** (inspire) *hope.* 16–23. **Treacherous Deals** (Boards) **inclose** *the pit.* XXV. 1–5. **Sheltered Sheep** are **insured** (inviolate). 6. **Feasting Mouths** are **invited.** 7, 8. The **Concealed** (Weeping) **Face incites** *curiosity, sympathy.* 9–12. The **Resting** and **Spreading Hand** is **imposed.** XXVI. 1–4. **Entering Gates** (Protecting, Eternal, Walls and Bulwarks) **inspire** (insure) *confidence.* 5, 6. **Overwhelmed Cities involve** *great calamity.* 7–11. The **Supreme Court includes** *other rooms.* 12–14. **Peace Monuments immortalize** the *peace-makers.* 15–18. **Special** (Female) **Wards** are **isolated.** 19. The **Dead House** is **isolated.** 20, 21. The **Secret Chamber** is **isolated.** XXVII. 1–11. **Preserved Canaan** is

LIBRARY

indicated. 12, 13. Beaten Egypt and Assyria are indicated. XXVIII. 1–4, 7, 8. Inebriate Ephraim is incapacitated. 5, 6. The Sceptered Lord *God* interposes. 9–13. Unteachable Ephraim is indolent (incorrigible). 14–22. Hell-bound Ephraim is incorrigible. 16. Steadfast (Remembered) Peter illustrated. 23–29. Intelligent (Discreet) Hodge (Rusticus) illustrates *God's discreet providence*. XXIX. 1–6. A Real—Ariel—Citizen—*City*—is interested *in the fate of his city*. (Degenerate Citizens, "*where David dwelt*," are involved *in its destruction*.) 7, 8. Dreamy enemies idle. 9–12. Sleepy Readers (Prophets, Rulers, Seers) idle. 13–17. Deceptive Counselors imitate *the ostrich*. 18. The Hearing Deaf and the Seeing Blind invert the *usual order*. 19. The Meek Poor *shall* increase *their joy*. 20. The Terrified Scorner insults *no more*. 21. The Pretended Offender is innocent. 22–24. Corrected Children are instructed. XXX. 1–17. Rebellious Counsel and Deceitful Trust involve *ruin*. 18–22. Merciful Patience inspires *hope* (inclines *to bless*, inheres *in the Deity*). 23–26. The Plentiful Promise incites to *hope and obedience*. 27–33. Heavy Indignation inflames. XXXI. 1–7. The Egyptian Land infatuates *some* (is impotent). 8–9. The Assyrian Land is impotent. XXXII. 1. The Righteous Scepter (Crown) is inherited.

2. The **Drinking Cup invites.** 3. **Dim Glasses intercept** (interfere). 4. **Artificial Teeth** (Silver Palates) **interfere.** 5–8. **Liberal** (Silver, Vile) **Money** is **invested.** 9–11. **Pin Money** (Fine Needles) **idle.** 12–14. **Briar Hooks** and **Ass Bits** are **idle.** 15. **High Tubes irrigate.** 16–19. **Big Locks insure.** 20. **Wide Plowshares insure** *some crops.* XXXIII. 1. The **Highland Thistle** is **intangible.** *Scotch Motto.* 2. The **Bright Morning-glory invokes** (inclines to) the *Sun.* 3, 4. **Stripped Leaves injure** the *plants.* 5, 10. **High** (Filled) **Trees incline.** 6. **Silvery Sage intimates** *wisdom and stability.* 7. The **Lithe Willow intimates** *crying, weeping.* 8, 9. **Smitten** (withered) **Roses** (Trees, Fruit) **indicate** *a drought.* 11, 12, 14, 15. **Dry** (Fired) **Stubble** (Thorns) **ignites.** 13. **A Mighty Tree insures** *shelter.* 16–24. **High** (River, Inland) **Trees insure** a *far view and safe, healthful harbor.* XXXIV. 1–10. **A Frightful Picture illustrates** and **Lighted Pitch illuminates** it. 11–17. **Wild Nests inhabit** *it.* XXXV. 1, 2. **Singing Birds inhabit.** 3, 4. **Slim** (Debilitated) **Hands** and **Knees** are **invigorated.** 5. **Blind Eyes inspect.** 6, 10. **Limping Legs** and **Singing Tongues** are **invigorated.** 7. **Thirsty Dragons imbibe.** 8, 9. **Highway Beasts** (Cattle) are **impounded.** XXXVI. The **City Walls** were **insulted** (intim-

idated). XXXVII. **Delivered Jerusalem illustrated** the *Divine power.* XXXVIII. **Sick Hezekiah invoked** (implored) *for life.* XXXIX. The **Visiting Foreigners** (Messengers) **inspected** *everything.* (The Wise Prophet inquired *about it.*) XL. 1, 2. **Divine Comfort** is **insured** (inspires). 3–8. A **Wild** (Wilderness) **Cry issues** *from the wilderness.* 9–11. The **Lifted Voice indicates** *good tidings.* 12–31. The **Divine Attributes** are **impressed** (inquired *about*). 18–20. **Silly** (Ridiculous) **Idolatry** is **illustrated.** 28–31. **Divine Sustenance invigorates.** XLI. 1–5. The **Lonely Islands** were **invoked** (invited). 6–9. The **Soldered** (Smoothed) **Gold illustrates.** 10–14. The **Solid Rock insures** *protection.* 15, 16. The **Solid Mountains** are not **immovable.** 17–20. **Open** (Flowing) **Rivers** (Springs) **invite.** 21–29. **Astrological** (Prognosticating) **Stars indicate** *nothing.* 25. **Potter's Clay illustrates.** XLII. 1–4. The **Loud Bell** (Trumpet) **invites** (impels) *attention.* The **Smoking Lamp illuminates** *little.* 5–8. The **Chosen** (Holy) **Lamp illumes** *the blind and the prisoners.* (Broken Keys, Chains, and Images illustrate.) 9. The **Opening** (Unclosing, Clock) **Springs impel** *the works.* (Pointing Hands — *of clock* — indicate.) 10–15. **Loud Trumpets inform** *of the coming.* 16, 18–20. The **Holy Lamp** will **induct** (illume, irradiate).

17. **Molten Images insult.** 21–25. **Robbers' Tools impoverished** *them.* XLIII. 1–7. **Bought** (Choice) **Plants interest** (are inviolate). 8–21. **Old Trees identify** *the place of old events.* 22–28. **Bought** (Offered) **Cane increases** *in sweetness.* XLIV. 1–4. **Wooden Vessels** (Choice, Log Troughs) **inundate.** 5. The **Roll Book includes** (inscribes) *his name.* 6–8. **Old Books identify** (interest, improve). 9–20. **Wooden Idols insult** *common sense.* 21. **Forgotten Books interest** *not.* 22. **Blotting Books ink** *not.* 23. **Song Books improve** *the singing.* 24, 25. **Foolish Books insult** *the intelligence.* 26–28. **Order Books insure** *the fulfilment.* XLV. 1–4, 12–16. The **Chosen** (Solar) **Lion** is **empowered.** *The Persian flag is a lion and sun. Cyrus means sun.* 5–12. The **Forming Hands** *of Deity were* **ignored.** (Poor, Foolish, Formed Creatures ignore.) 17–25. The **Lofty** (Looked at, Holy) **Serpent illustrated** (invites). *Num. xxi: 7–9.* XLVI. 1, 2. The **Loaden** (Bowed, Low) **Carriages** were **impotent.** 3, 4. The **Old Home** (House) **invites.** 5–7. **Joss Houses insult** *common sense.* 8–11. **Old Monuments immortalize** (are inscribed, interest). 12, 13. **Approaching Cars inform** *us if we hearken.* XLVII. **Proud** (Woman figured) **Babylon** and **Chaldea** are **insulted** (impotent). XLVIII. **Obstinate Israel** and

Jacob are **implored** (ignore *the prophecies*). XLIX. 1–7. The **Chosen Servant** was **empowered** (invested). 8. The **Chosen Servant inherits.** 9. **Forgotten Prisoners issue** *forth.* 10–12. **Prosperous Travelers immigrate.** 13. The **Holy Comforter inspires** *praise.* 14–17. The **Unforgotten Child** is **inscribed** *on the palms of His hands.* 18. The **Clothed Bride illustrates.** 19-22. **Promised** (More) **Children increase.** 23. **Royal Nurses incline,** *bow down.* 24–26. The **Promised Deliverer** (Savior, Redeemer) will **invert** *their positions.* L. 1. Their **Mother's Divorcement issued** *from themselves.* 2, 3. **No Answer? No Power?** is **inquired** *about.* 4. **Holy Learning inspires.** 5, 6. **Gross Abuse insults.** 7–11. **Holy Help** and **Stony Firmness indurates** (inspires). LI. 1, 2. The **True** (Dug) **Rock** is **ignored.** 3. The **Ugly Desert** will be **improved.** 4. A **Judged Land improves** (is insured). 5. **Trusting Isles incline** *to wait.* 6, 12, 13, 16. The **Upper Heavens** and the **Under Earth include** *all.* 7, 8. The **Corrupting Earth** shall **inclose** *them.* 9, 10. **Muddy Seas impede** *passage.* 11. A **Jubilant Land inspirits** *all.* 14. The **Muddy Pit imprisons.** 15. The **Rugged Sea** is **impotent.** 17–23. The **Furious** (Drunk, Drugged, Turbid) **Waters** shall **issue** *against the oppressors.* LII. 1. **Put-on Jewels indi-**

cate *rejoicing*. 2, 4–6. **Rough** (Cruel) **Chains increase** *bondage*. 3. **Useless Money** is **invested.** 7–10. The **Jubilant Trumpet indicates** *good tidings*. 11. **Communion Vessels** are to be **immaculate** (inclosed, isolated). 12. **Full Armor insures** *protection*. 13–15. The **Cruel Nails** and **Spears impress** this *passage*. LIII. 1–3. The **Humble Plant invites** (interests) *not*. 4–12. The **Bruised** (Crushed) **Passion-Flower** and **Cruel Tree identify** *this passage*. LIV. 1–10. **Full Cradles** are **increased** (Numerous Cradles indicate *more children*). 2. **Fuller Tents** (Curtains) and **Further Cords** and **Stakes increase** the *capacity*. 11. **Usual Oars** (Rudders) are **impotent** *when tossed with tempest*. 11–14. A **Beautiful Picture interests** (inspires). 15–17. An **Unstrung Bow** is **impotent** (idle). LV. 1–5, 8–11. **Sultry** and **Hungry Mouths** are **invited.** 6, 7. **Hunted** (Returning) **Sheep** are **invited.** 12, 13. **Jubilant Hearts** shall **issue,** "*go out with joy*." LVI. 1, 2. The **Justice Office** should **insure** *judgment and Sabbath Laws*. 3–5. **Eunuch Houses** are **insured.** 6–8. **Union Tabernacles include** (invite) *strangers and outcasts*. 9, 10. **Dumb, Slumbering Kennels invite** *beasts* (incur *danger*). 11, 12. **Drunken Ranches incur** *risk*. LVII. 1, 2. The **Beautiful Beulah invites** (inspirits). 3–12. **Polluted** (Disgusting) **Hinnom** *inflames the heart*. 13–18.

Pure Heaven and **Humbled Zion** is **inhabited** *by God.* 19–21. The **Troubled Atlantic** (Muddy Ganges) are **incessant.** LVIII. **Trumpeting, Reproving** and **Encouraging Isaiah impeaches** (indicts) and **implores.** LXIX. 1–15. **Cruel** (Unruly, Truthless, Cunning) **Transgressors** are **indicted** (impeached). 16–19. **Just Intercessor** and **Furious Adversary interchange** (interfere). 20, 21. The **Future Redeemer** is **indicated.** LX. 1, 2. **Refulgent Glory invites** *to arise.* 3–18. **Jubilant** (Union) **Meetings** and **Abundant** (Full) **Offerings** will be **ingathered.** 19–22. **Enduring Glory** is **insured.**

[*Rule for Numbers above* 60: A second adjective or an adverb adds 50.]

LXI. 1–4. A **Gladdened Mourning Land inverts** *conditions.* 5–11. **Gladdened Gentile Lands** are **included.** LXII. 1, 2. The **Great** (Salvation, Incessant) **Lamp illumes.** 3. A **Handed Royal Crown** (Diadem) is **imposed** (imparted, inherited). 4, 5. **Married Hand** (Land) **Rings invest** *with all.* 6, 7. The **Always Ready Trumpet intercedes** (is incessant). 8, 9. **Strange Drinking Cups** are **interdicted.** 10–12. **Hastening Highway Spades issue** forth (invade). LXIII. 1–6. **Garment-Staining Grapes incite** *inquiry:* "*Who?*" 7–19. The **Ancient** (Transplanted) **Vine incites** *pity.* LXIV. 1. The **Franklin Electric Kite inducted** *lightning*

down. 2. Water Boiling Wood inflames (ignites). 3–5. The Ancient Memorandum Book is inscribed. 6–8. A Faded Cotton Veil indicates *decay.* 9–12. Sad Waste Pictures incite *compassion.* LXV. 1, 2. Always Outspreading Hands implore (impart). 3. The Always Angry Face indicates (inspires, incites) *provocation.* 4. Grave-Feeding Swine incite *disgust.* 5. Stand-off Holier Noses irritate. 6, 7. Paid-Back Bosoms inherit *their iniquities.* 8–10. A Partly Saved Herd (Flock) includes the *elect.* 11. The Black Troop Horses ignored *the master.* 12. Slaughtered Dumb Brutes are innocent—*not you.* 13. Careless, Famishing Mouths inherit *their neglect.* 14. Raging, Envious Hearts are inflamed. 15, 16. Remaining, Swearing Mouths are interchanged. 17–19. Favored Rejoicing Mouths will be incessant. 20. Aged Infant Bodies increase. 21–24. Answering Eating Mouths shall inhabit. 25. Amiable Wild Animals inhabit *the holy mountains.* LXVI. 1, 2. A Small if Contrite Temple invites (will be inhabited by) *the Lord.* 3, 4. A Pagan Slaughter House is imitated by *them.* 5, 6. The Regained, Reclaimed Temple and City will invite (induct, install) *them again.* 7–13. The Greatly Favored Nursery will increase. 14–17. The Slaughtered Pagan (Sacked) City is ignited. 18–21. A Great Metropolitan

City ingathers *from all directions.* 22, 23. The **Always Crowded Temple invites** (ingathers). 24. The **Transgressor's Dead** (Pest) **House** shall be **inspected.** "Look upon the carcases" (infects).

JEREMIAH.

S begins the book words for Jeremiah, the sad, sorrowful, sighing, suffering prophet.

I. **Mire settles** (stiffens, solidifies, softens). *Here Jeremiah is made firm for his mission.* II. 1, 2. **Rings seal** (signify, symbolize) *love and espousals.* 3. **Bells sound** (symbolized, signified) *holiness unto the Lord. Zech. xiv : 20.* 4–8. The **Compass shows** *the way to walk.* 9–11. **Change**—*small coins*—**saves** *time, trouble, money.* 12, 13. **Cisterns supply** *water.* 14. **Chains secured** *slaves at home.* 15. **Guns shoot** *lions.* 16. **Crowns shine**, *sometimes are* **shattered.** 17–19. **Cups spill** (satisfied *not in this case*). 20. **Bands** were **severed.** 21. **Spades shovel** (shovels spade) *Plant.* 22, 23. **Basins splash**, *wash, polluted.* 24. **Bits stop** (steer, steady) *asses.* 25. **Shoes save** *horses' feet.* 26, 27. **Lanterns show** (shame) *thieves.* 28–30. **Swords smite.** 31–35. **Jewelry shines** (shows). 36, 37. A **Compass shows** the *change of way.* III. **Horehound sounds** shameful, and **slips** are **set** out. *Backsliding.* IV. 1, 2. **Turnstiles shut** *of themselves.* 3. **Plowshares stir** up *fallow ground.* 4. **Fuel supplies** *the fire.* 5, 6. **Standards** are **set** up. 7–13. **Panoramas show** *a succession of things.*

14. **Tubs spill.** 15–18. **Papers** (Posters, Bills) **show,** *publish.* 19. **Opium soothes** *the bowels.* 20. **Tents** are **spoiled.** 21. **Standards** are **seen.** 22. The **Rod starts** (stirs up, stimulates) *the foolish.* 23–28. **Pictures show** *such views in nature.* 29. **Bows shoot.** 30–31. **Linen stretches** (supplies, suffices). V. 1, 2. **Dogs seek** (scout). 3. **Eyes see, Faces** are **set.** 4. **Asses stop** (stumble, stall, are stupid, stubborn). 5. **Oxen stall.** 6. **Lions** and **Wolves slay** (spoil). 7–9. **Horses shame.** 10–12. **Foxes** (Opossums) **sneak** (simulate). 13. **Geese s-s-s.** 14. The **Mouth slays** (swallows) *fire, dragons.* 15–19. **Wolves slaughter** (slay, seek, steal). 20, 21. **Eyes see** *not.* 22. **Fish swim** *in the sea.* 23, 24. The **Heart says** *not.* 25–26. **Animals** are **snared.** 27. **Birds sing.** 28, 29. **Cattle shine.** 30, 31. **Monsters startle.** VI. 1. **Cities signal.** 2, 3. **Walls shelter** (shade). 4. **Towers stand.** 5. **Palaces save** *not.* 6. **Walls** are **surmounted** *by mounts.* 7. **Sewers send** *out.* 8. The **City** is **shown,** *instructed.* 9–11. **Towers signal,** *give warning.* 12. **Houses** are **seized.** 13. **Banks secure** (steal). 14. The **Hall sounds** *with "Peace! Peace!"* 15. **Brothels shame** *a city.* 16. **Roads** are **safe** (secure). 17. **Towers signal.** 18–24. **Ships sail.** 25. **Roads** are **shunned** (*not* safe). 26. **Kitchens smoke** (smell, smut, soil), *wallow in ashes.* 27.

Tower and **Fortress** are **set.** 28–30. **Foundries smolder** (smut, smell). VII. **Jerusalem, Shiloh, Tophet,** and **Hinnom** are **sentenced.** VIII. 1–3. **Bonaparte spared** *not, bones.* 4, 5. **Peter slipped** (slid back). 6. **Judas sought** *not repentance.* 7. The **Jews** were **stolid** (stupid). 8, 9. **Wiseman sought** *authority in Rome. The Cardinal.* 10. **Shylock seeks** *more.* 11. **Fox**—*the Quaker*—**sought** *peace.* 12, 13. **Goths show** *no shame* (shame *not*). 14. **Stillwell sits.** 15–17. **Goths** (Scythians) **scour** (scourge, swoop down). 18, 19. **Faintheart sighs.** 20. **Pomona sighs.** 21, 22. **Galen sighs.** IX. **Weepers sigh. Wayfarers** and **Lodgers sojourn. Supplanters supplant. Wailers** and **Women shout** (shriek). X. 1–9, 14. **Paganism shams** (shames). 10–13. **Omnipotence subdues** (shapes, shows). 15. **Vanity swells** (satisfies *not*). 16. The **Portion simulates** *not.* 17, 18. **Distress** will **seize.** 19–21. **Wo, Hurt,** and **Brutishness sadden** (spoil). 22. **Bruit sounds.** 23. **Direction shows** (is shown). 24. **Correction saves.** 25. **Fury seizes** (shouts). XI. The **Relapsed** (Ungrateful, Paganizing, Balaamite, Chastened) **Land** is **smitten.** XII. 1, 2. The **Planting Spade sinks** (stirs). 3, 4. The **Slaughtering Knife stabs.** 5, 6. The **Racing** (Straining, Reining) **Bit subdues.** 7–13. The **Ravaging Sword slays.** 14–17. The

Snatching Hook saves, *plucked out.* XIII. 1–13. **Blazed** (Barked, Banded, *girdled*) **Trees show** *the way.* 12–14. **Grape Vines supply** *the wine.* 15–16. **Dark Forests shadow.** 17–21. **Captive Willows sympathize.** 20. **Radiant Phlox shines.** 22–27. **African** (Native) **Trees** (Bark) **shed.** XIV. **Famine Bread** is **scant.** XV. 1–8. **Tearing Dogs** and **Various Beasts** are **sent** (slay, snap). 9. The **Hasty Owls shun** *the sun, wishes it were gone down while it is yet day.* 10. **Bearing** (Unhappy) **Arms sustain,** *bear.* 11–14. **Bare Arms** are **shackled** *with iron and steel.* 15–18. The **Tasting Mouth** is **satisfied.** 19–24. The **Same Mouth speaks** for *both.* XVI. 1–9. The **Sad** and **Glad House** is **shunned.** 10–13. The **Forsaken Temple** is **shunned.** 14, 15. **Various** (Palestine) **Roads** will be **sought.** 16. **Sail** (Whale) **Boats** will **sail** (be sent). 16–18. The **Game Market** (Lodge) is **stocked,** *hunters, carcases.* 19–21. A **Safe Fortress** is **sought** (secure). XVII. 1–4. **Pagan Judea** will be **spoiled.** 5, 6. **Parched Sahara** is **salted,** *flesh, salt.* 7, 8. **Shady Jordan supplies** (supports, sustains). 9, 10. The **Awful Hartz** are **shadowed, with** *dark woods and clouds, heart.* 11. **Gambling Monte Carlo sinks** (sucks in) *its victims.* 12, 13. **Forsaken Judea shames.** 14. **Praying Judea** will be **saved.** 15–18. **Dismayed Judea seeks** *the word of the*

Lord. 19–27. **Gated Jerusalem** is **shut** *on the Sabbath.* XVIII. 1–10. **Patient Palissy succeeded.** *The celebrated potter.* 11–17. **Warned** (but Irreclaimable) **Israel** is **scattered.** 18–23. **Hated Jeremiah** is **schemed** against (to be smitten, seeks *recompense*). XIX. The **Ancient** (Didactic) **Potter** (Priest, People, Toper) **shatters** *the bottle.* XX. 1–6. **Passionate Treatment** (Feelings) **smite.** *Pashur.* 7, 8. **Daily Derision spurns** (shames). 9. **Impatient Words** (Forbearing) is **shut** up (searches). 10. **Watched Halting** is **seen** (sought). 11. **Great Shame** (Everlasting Confusion) **seizes** (stumbles). 12. **Impatient Vengeance** is **seen** (sought). 13. **Praised Deliverance** is **sung.** 14–18. **Rash** (Ungrateful) **Cursing shocks.** XXI. **Threatened** (Impenitent, Condemned) **Lands suffer** (are subdued). XXII. 1–9. **Plentiful Scepters** (Crowns, Bits) are **stored** *for the obedient.* 10–12. **Emigrant Compasses show** (steer). 13, 14. **Cheap Tools save** *little.* 15–17. **Oppressive Scepters slay** *the innocent.* 18, 19. The **Sexton's Spade** is **saved** *the trouble.* 20–23. The **Unheeded Trumpet sounds.** 24–30. The **Precious Signet** (Ring) is **spurned** (slung *away*, sacrificed). XXIII. 1–4. **Clean** (Fresh, Sheep's) **Grass** is **secured.** 5–8. The **Heavenly Branch** will **spring** (succeed). 9–40. **Prophetic Hellebore swells**

(slays). XXIV. Prophetic Baskets separate (sort). XXV. 1–6. Early Birds sing. 6, 7. Deaf Ears stop. 8–14. Seventy Ears sounds *like seventy years.* (Suffice, seal). 15–33. Every Mouth shall swallow. 34–38. Dispersed Flocks are slaughtered. XXVI. 1–9. The Temple (speaking) Court surrounds (sounds). 8, 9. Desolate Houses are solitary (stand alone). 10. The Entrance Gate seated *the princes.* 11–24. The Threatened City is stirred up. XXVII. Bending (Oppressive) Babylon will seize. XXVIII. Bending Nebuchadnezzar will succeed. Deceived Hananiah is silenced. XXIX. Peaceful (Restless) Captives must stay (submit). False Prophets must be stopped (silenced). XXX. A Merciful Restoration will settle *them.* XXXI. The Delivered (Revived) Land will be settled. XXXII. The Righteous (Rigorous) Chains will be stricken *off afterward.* XXXIII. The Revived Plants spring up. Bridal Blossoms smell (symbolize). A Righteous Branch will spring up. XXXIV. The Wicked Yoke stays, *bond-servant, held.* XXXV. Drinking (Swinish) Beasts swallow (swill, soak, suck, sink). XXXVI. The Higher Court surrounded. The Scribe's Chamber is situated. The Winter House shelters. XXXVII. Impotent Egypt sallied out. XXXVIII. Miry Jeremiah sank. Inquiring Zede-

kiah seeks *light* (swears to save *Jeremiah*). XXXIX. 1–4. The **Sitting Princes** are **seen.** 4, 5. The **Midnight** (Night) **Fugitives** were **seized.** 6, 7. The **Eyeless King** was **sent** to *Babylon.* 8–10. The **King's Captain spared** *the poor.* 11–14. The **Delivered** (Liberated) **Prophet** was **sent** *home.* 15–18. The **Kind Eunuch** was **secured.** XL. **Kind Treatment** (Liberty) was **shown. Wise Advice saves** *many.* The **Vile Conspiracy** was **seen** (scouted). XLI. The **Whole** (Horrified) **Land** was **stunned** (shocked). XLII. The **Babylonian** (Long) **Sword stretched** *even to Egypt.* XLIII. A **Poor Tree**—*shadow of Egypt*—**shades** *little.* XLV. The **Woful** (Sorrowful) **Bear**—*Baruch*—**sighs** (sorrows). XLVI. **Hopeless Armories** and **Forts** are **swept** *away.* XLVII. **Coast Palestine** and **Spoiled Philistia** is **swallowed** up. XLVIII. **Lofty** (Broken, Confounded, Destroyed, Shouting) **Moabites** to be **spoiled.** XLIX. The **Woful Inhabitants** are **spoiled** (sickened). **No Sons** (Heirs) are **seen. Howling Daughters** (Destroying Thieves, Poor Widows, Sorrowful Seamen, *etc.*) are **seen.** L. **Babylonian Desolation** is **sounded** (signaled). LI. The **Cursed Land** is **sentenced.** A **Furious Wind sweeps. Burnt Mountains Smolder. Dusty Springs** (Seas) **sink.** LII. 1–7. **Hurrying** (Fugitive, Burning) **Lamps**—*flight by night*—**smoke.** 8.

Pursuing Arms seize. 9–11. **Burning Irons scorch** (sear, shrivel). 12–23. **Numerous Brasses** (Snuffers, Bowls, Spoons, Basins, Candlesticks, *etc.*) were **seized** (secured). 24–27. The **Executioner's Sword smote.** 28–30. **Numerous Shackles secure.** 31–34. **Unused Shackles were sent** *away* (set aside). 34. **Sumptuous Dishes** were **supplied.**

LAMENTATIONS.

I. The **Province** (Desert) **Laments** (is left solitary). **Straits lead** *from one sea to another.* **Passes Lead** (are left) *all ye that pass.* II. The **Ax** (Crowbar, Sword) has **laid** low *her habitations, strongholds, altar, sanctuary, walls, palaces, bars, virgins, and young men.* 18, 19. **Pitchers leak.** III. 1–21, 43–47. The **Hedge, Arrow-root,** and **Wormwood lacerate.** 22–42, 55–66. **Violets** and **Daisies** lie low and **look** up. 48–54. **Moss** and **Waterwort** are **laved** *with trickling and overflowing water.* IV. 1–12. **Bread** was **lacking** *and the* **Rod** was **laid** on. 13–20. The **Ephods** were **lost.** 21–22. Their **Map lies** next; *their turn next.* V. The **Hand** is **laid** on *us.* The **Neck** is **laid** low. 10. The **Skin looks** *like the raven.* 14–18. The **Hearts Languish** (laugh *not*).

EZEKIEL.

I. The **River** (Heavens, Whirlwind, Fire, Lightning, Crystal, Firmament, Water, Rain, Clouds, etc.) **extend** (expand, embrace, exhibit). II. The **Trumpet** (Megaphone) **echoes** (encourages). III. 1–3. The **Honeysuckle exhales.** 4–11. The **Plane-tree explains, Lignum Vitæ endures.** 12–14. **Woods echo.** 15–21. **Hellebore** (Poison-oak, Henbane) **envenom.** 22–27. The **Plane-tree** (Palm) **expands,** *plain.* IV. 1–3. A **Model explains** (exhibits). 4–8. A **Bed extends** (enervates, eases). 9–17. **Bread** is **eaten** (enough). V. 1–4. **Hair** (Head, Beard) is **electrified.** 5–17. **Wolves** and **Beasts eat.** VI. 1–7. **Altars** (Dwellings) are **ended** (exterminated). 8–10. **Sanctuaries** (Penitentiaries) are **entered.** 11–14. **Morgues exhibit** *the dead.* VII. **Palestine,** *like Gomorrah,* will **end.** VIII. **Cicero,** *cicerone* (Barnum, Cook) **exhibits** (explains). **Writers indite** and **Slaughterers execute.** X. **Symbolism** (Allegory, Spectacula) **exhibits** (explains). XI. 1–12. **Scalding Water evaporates.** 13–18. The **Safe** (Sanctuary) **Land escapes.** 19–21. **Hard Stone endures.** 22, 23. **Standing Mountains elevate** (endure). 24, 25.

The **Captive Land** is **exhibited** *in vision.* XII. 1–16. **Wall Picks enter** and **Captive** (Carried) **Crockery** (Plate) is **emptied.** 17–20. **Quaking Cups** (Dishes) **shake** (are shattered). 21–28. **Alarm Clocks echo** (insure *waking*). XIII. 1–9. **Gappy Hedges embolden** (entice) *foxes.* 10–15. **Wall Fruit** (Flowers) are **endangered.** 16, 17. **False Olives ensnare**, *peace.* 18–23. **Catching** (Scratching, Tearing) **Thorns entangle** (ensnare). 22. **Sad Willows enfeeble** (enervate). XIV. 1–11. **Pagan** (Carved) **Books** (Idols) are **elevated,** *set up.* 12, 13. **Staple Bread** is **endangered.** 14–23. **Ancient Triptyches** were **erected** (elevated to exhibit, enroll, *saints*). XV. The **Pauline Viper envenomed** not. *Acts xxviii.* XVI. 1–9. **Charity** (Alms) **Houses** (Schools) **educate** *such infants.* 10–14. **Gay Palaces enervate.** 15–63. **Bawdy** (Shameful, Disgraceful) **Houses entice** *reprobates.* XVII. **Tall Lebanon** (Captive Jerusalem, Transplanting Babylon) will **engraft.** XVIII. **Aged Eli erred. Impartial Brutus**—*L. Junius*—**enforced** *the law.* XIX. The **Waiting** (Ravaging, Patient) **Mother educated.** The **Ravaging Princes** were **entrapped.** XX. 1–26. **Lasting Rebellion ends** *in.* 27–49. **Lasting Punishment ends** *lasting rebellion.* XXI. The **Pierced** (Dissevered, Dissected) **Lands** are **evacuated** (evis-

cerated). 7. **Weak Water enervates.** XXII. 1–13. The **Avenging Sword executes.** 13–25. **Metal Vessels** are **emptied.** 26. **Clean Vessels** are **expected** in *worship.* 27. The **Shedding Sword executes.** 28. **Untempered Mortar endangers.** 29–31. The **Hedge Knife evens.** XXIII. **Beastly** (Obscene, offensive) **Horehound** is **ejected.** XXIV. 1–14. The **Meat Bench** is **erected.** The **Heaped Wood** is **enkindled.** 15–27. The **Unwept Coffin encloses** (ends). XXV. 1, 2. The **Set Face** is **eager** (earnest). 3, 4. **Jeering Asses** (Bleating Sheep) are **expelled.** 5. **Sheltered** (Fleeing) **Flocks enter.** 6, 7. **Stretched Hands extend** (express). 8–11. The **Left** *open* **Side** is **emaciated.** 12–17. The **Stretched Hand expresses** (is extended). XXVI. The **Besieged City** (Gates, Towers, Walls, Pleasant Houses) are **emptied** (ended). XXVII. **Tyre** is to be **emptied** (ended). XXVIII. **Desolate Tyrians** and **Sidonians** had been **elated** (elevated). XXIX. **Exiled Khedives expect** *to return.* XXX. **Complete** (Egypt's) **Desolation ends** *her history.* XXXI. **Assyrian Waters engulf.** XXXII. The **Continuing** (Killing, Assyrian) **Sword exterminates.** XXXIII. 1–9. **High** (Signal) **Trees elevate** *for watching.* 10–20. **Trimmed Hedges equalize** (even) *the way.* 21–29. **Widening** (Infringing) **Weeds extend** (exceed).

30–33. **Astringent Lemons elevate** *the voice.* XXXIV. **Vile** (Wicked, Sinful) **Crooks**—*shepherd's* —**enslave.** XXXV. The **Invidious** (Wicked) **Eye** *of the seer. Seir*, **envied.** XXXVI. **Defiled** (and Rebuilded) **Cities** (Houses) are **encouraged.** XXXVII. 1–14. **Dry** (Windy) **Sheol** (Orcus, Sahara) **echoes.** 15–28. **United** (Stick-like) **Palestine** is **established.** XXXVIII. **Scythian** (Riding) **Gog emerges.** XXXIX. 1–22. **Busy Undertakers** and **Filthy Scavengers exert** *themselves.* 23–29. The **Divine** (Israelitish) **Restorer ends** *the captivity* (encourages). XL. **Continuous** (Tireless) **Measurements** (Figurings, Estimates) **extend** (are explained). XLI. A **Whole** (Mountain, Stone) **Quarry** is **excavated.** XLII. **Robe Hooks** *for priest's vestments* **extend.** XLIII. **Holy** (Royal) **Morning Glory** is **exhibited.** XLIV. **Holy Ephods** and **Linen** are **enjoined** (exacted), and **No Wine** is **endured** (expected). XLV. 1–8. **No** (Roving) **Cattle** are **endured** (escape). *Lands marked out.* 9–25. **Holy Beasts,** *etc.*, are **expected** (executed). XLVI. **Open Gates** are **entered.** 19–24. **Open** (Four Boiling) **Courts extend** (are exhibited). XLVII. 1–12. **Swollen Jordan expands** (is exhibited). 13–23. **Apportioned Palestine** is **entailed** (extends, encompasses). XLVIII. **Portioned Levi** (Dan, Asher, Zadok, *etc.*) is **endowed.**

DANIEL.

I. The **Sun, Moon** and **Stars**—*the highest study of the Chaldeans*—were **discredited** *as revelations by the wisdom of the three Hebrews.* II. The **Image** was **difficult** (doubtful) *to the astrologers, but was* **declared** (described) *by Daniel.* III. The **Golden rod** was **dedicated** (decreed) but **disdained** *by the three.* IV. The **Bed** was **disturbed** (dreamy). The **Stump descends** to *spring up again.* V. **Swine drink** and the **Hand descends** (dooms, decrees) and is **described** *by Daniel.* VI. The **Palace decreed**, the **Chamber** had been **dedicated** to prayer *by Daniel*, and the **Den** was **descended** (Decreed, dangerless, defended). VII. **Babylon** (Greece, *etc.*) was **doomed** (and divided). VIII. **Daniel dreamed** and **Gabriel declared.** IX. The **Intercessor** (Confessor, Penitent) **deprecated** *the just punishment.* The **Archangel delivered** *the decree.* X. The **Vision dismayed** (depressed) and **Comfort** (Strength) **descended.** XI. **Various Kingdoms** (Territories) are **divided** (destroyed). XII. 1, 2. The **Everlasting** (Last) **Trumpet** will **dismay** (din, deafen). 3. **Everlasting Jewels** (Crowns) will **delight** (dazzle). 4. The **Rapid** (Magic, Hasty) **Telegraph diffuses** (delivers, dispatches). 5–13. The **Everlasting Chronometer decrees.**

HOSEA.

I. 1–9. **Hornblende** is **heavy.** 10, 11. **Sand** is **heavy** (heaped) *measured, number.* II. 1–13. **Earrings** (Jewels) **hang** (help, hide). 14–23. The **Ring** —*marriage*—**holds** *him still.* III. **Hordeum** (Horehound) **heals.** 2. **Barley helps** *pay.* IV. 1–11. **Books** are **hated,** *hence lawlessness, etc.* 12–14. **Stocks** (Staves, Incense) **help** *not.* 15–19. **Ropes** (Sails) **hold.** V. 1–5. **Horses** are **held** back, *revolvers, whoredoms.* 6–14. **Flocks** (Herds) **hasten,** for the **Lion hunts** (harries). 12, 13. Their **Bodies** are **healed** *not.* 15. **Lambs** are **humbled.** VI. 1, 2. **Hospitals heal.** 3. **Schools help,** *if we follow on to know.* 4–8. Their **Houses** (Cities) are **hopeless.** 9–11. The **Roads** are **horrible.** VII. **Egypt** and **Assyria** are **hot** *countries. Baker, oven, heated, cake not turned, burneth, fire.* VIII. **Ephraim** (Israel) *hath* **hurled**—*cast away, and is* cast off, **hurled** *away.* 7. **Æolus howls.** 9. **Ephraim** hath **hired** *lovers.* IX. 1–6. **Vagrants hunger** (hunt, haste *away*). 7–9. **Prophets** (Spiritualists, Madmen, Watchers, Fowlers) **hate** *one another.* 10. **Pomologists hunt.** 11–17. **Nurses hold** *children.* 15. **Revolters hate.** 17. **Wanderers hearken** *not.* X. **Husbandry har-**

dened. XI. Pagan Lands hold *them, viz.: Egypt* and *Assyria*. XII. 1, 2. A Flat Spoon he holds. 3–6. Grasping (Grappling) Hooks hold. 7–9. False Balances he holds. 10–14. Vain Gilt can hope *nothing. Vain Gilead or Gilgal.* XIII. 1–8. Tall Trees hold *in the whirlwind and in escaping from wild beasts.* 9–16. Ravaged (Saved) Plants are holpen. XIV. 1–3. Prayer Books hold *words with which to turn to God.* 4–7. Grateful Balm is hoped *for.* 8, 9. Discarded Idols are hooted.

JOEL.

I. The **Soil** is **Juiceless.** The **Land** is **joyless.** II. 1–11. **Trumpets jar** and **Chariots jolt.** 12–14. The **Stiletto jabs. Needles join** *rents.* 15–17. **Trumpets jar.** 18–27. **Bells** (Money, Cups, Platters) **jingle.** 28–32. The **Bells** should **jubilate. Jars** are **jolted** *in pouring out. Jars of oil, unction.* III. **Lilies** *of the valley,* and **Multiflora** are **judged.** *Chosen, valley, multitudes, decision.*

AMOS.

I. 1, 2. The **Earth** is **agitated,** *earthquake.* 3–15. **Planets** (Stars) are **added.** *Three and four make seven.* II. 1–8. **Triangle**—and **Quadrant**—*the instruments*—are **added**—3 + 4 = 7. 9–12. **Cups addle** (attract) *not the Nazarites.* 13–16. **Arms** *alarm.* III. The **Forest** is **alarmed** (aroused) *by the lion.* IV. 1–3. **Yokes** are **arranged** for (adjusted to) the *kine.* 4–13. **Bread** is **asked.** 12. A **Letter alarms.** V. 1–3. **Birds** are **alarmed,** *fly out, and few return.* 4–17. **Cattle** are **astray.** *Seek, among houses, highways, vineyards, return.* 18–20. **Lions, Bears,** and **Serpents** *alarm* (addle). 21–27. **Nose** and **Ear ache.** VI. 1–11. The **Palace** is **awakened** (alarmed, aroused). 12–14. The **Road** is **asphalted.** VII. 1–3. **Grassmere** is **alarmed** but **amnestied.** 4–6. **Terra del Fuego approaches** (advances into) *the sea. Land of fire.* 7–17. **Bethel** is **amazed.** *Amaziah.* VIII. 1–3. **Amos** is **asked** and **answers.** 4–10. **Shylock** is **anxious.** 11–14. **Amos**—*and others*—will **absent** *themselves.* IX. 1–4. **Detectives arrest.** 5, 6. **Watermen** are **alarmed.** 7–10. The **Destroyer announces.** 11–15. **Plowman, Reaper, Trader,** and **Sower amble.**

OBADIAH.

The **Mountains** shall **obey.** *Obed Edom.*

JONAH.

I. The **Sea** is **jeoparded.** II. **Cables join,** *submarine communication.* III. **Pennyroyal joins** *royal penitence reversed.* IV. The **Document** *from royal authority* **justifies** *a reprieve from death.*

MICAH.

I. 1–9. **Mountains** (Valleys, Places) **melt.** 10–16. **Lands mourn.** II. 1, 2. **Lamps** are **muffled.** 3. **Rings meet** *around the neck.* 4–6. **Dividers measure.** 7–13. **Keys matter** *not, when people are robbed of robes and garments, houses are broken up and gates passed through.* III. 1–4. **Herbs** are **minced.** 5–7. **Tulips** should be **muffled,** *two lips.* 8–12. **Roots** are **mangled** (mashed) *when places are plowed as a field.* IV. 1, 2. **Alpenstocks mount** up. 3. **Handles** are **matched** (made). 4. **Benches** are **moved.** 5–7. **Staves** are **mended.** 8–10. **Beds** are **moved.** 11–13. **Flails mangle** (mash). V. 1. The **Cheek** is **mashed.** 2–4. The **Midge** is **magnified.** 5–15. The **Lion mangles.** VI. 1–5. The **Chamber** is **measured** *for the controversy and things consulted.* 6–9. The **Bridge** is **measured,** *rivers, walk, rod.* 10–16. The **House** is **measured.** VII. 1. **Eshcol mourns.** 2–4. **Jerusalem machinates** *evil.* 5–9. **Jerusalem migrated** *to Gilead when David was betrayed, rejoiced over by his enemies, etc.* 10–13. **Jerusalem** is **mired.** 14–20. **Carmel, Bashan, Gilead,** and **Egypt marvel.**

NAHUM.

I. **Whirlwinds** (Clouds, Seas, Rivers, Mountains, Fire, Rocks, Floods) **notify** *of God's purpose and vengeance*, and **name** *His attribute* of *power*. 15. The **Mountains notify** *of the coming*. II. 1, 2. **Nails** are **needed** *when things are dashed to pieces*. 3, 4. **Chariots** were **noisy**. 5–8. **Trumpets notify** *to haste to the walls or flee away*. 9, 10. **Money** is **needed** *when silver and gold is taken away and the city is empty, spoiled, void and waste*. 11–13. **Swords** and **Chariots** are **needed** *amid lions, whelps, etc.* III. 1. The **Bleeding-heart nods**. 2. **Weeds** are **noisome,** *noisy*. 3. **Copses** is **near** *to corpses in sound*. 4–7. **Horehound** (Witch-hazel) is **needed** *in some cases*. 8–10. **Poplars** are **numerous,** *populous*. 11–19. **Figs** and **Hedges** are **nibbled** *by cankerworms*.

HABAKKUK.

I. 1–8. The **Land** is **burdened** and **beset.** 9–11. **Dust** and **Sand** is **bitten** *by the victims.* 12, 13. The **Sand blinds.** 14–17. The **Sea benefits** *the fishermen.* II. 1–4. The **Heliograph beckons** *or sends back tidings from the besieged. Watch tower, see, answer, write, that he may rule that readeth, wait, live by faith.* 5–8. The **Cup bites** *the drunkard,* and **Money burns him** *that increaseth that which* **is** *not his.* 9–14. The **Stones betray** or **bear** *witness against such.* 15–17. The **Bottle besots** (brutalizes). 18, 19. **Images breathe** *not and should* be **broken.** 20. The **Bell bows** *the hearer in prayer, e. g., the Angelus and the altar bell at mass.* III. **Forests bow** *at the breath of God.* 17–19. **Trees blossom** *not.* **Crops** are **backward.**

ZEPHANIAH.

I. 1–4. The **Land** is **fired.** 5, 6. **Sun, Moon,** and **Stars** are **feared.** 7, 8. The **Land feasts.** 9. **Ground** is **fixed** for *leaping matches.* 10. **Hills** are *not* **fixed.** 11. **Silver** is **fetched** *by them that bear silver.* 12, 13. **Light ferrets** out. 14–17. **Clouds** are **feared.** 18. **Fire** is **feared.** II. 1–3. The **Compass finds.** 4–7. **Anchors fasten** *along the coast.* 8, 9. **Cellars**—*salt*—are **filled.** 10, 11. The **Compass finds** *isles of the heathen.* 12. The **Sword finishes** the *Ethiopians.* 13–15. The **Sword** shall **furnish** *a place for flocks, beasts, etc.* III. 1–5. **Woods** are **filled** *with roaring lions, evening wolves, and the unjust, e. g., robbers.* 6–8. **Weeds flourish** *in towers desolate, streets waste, cities destroyed, and dwellings cast off.* 9–13. **Lilies** and **Violets** shall **flourish,** *symbols of purity and humility.* 14–20. The **Gladiolus flourishes,** *gladness, joy, praise.*

HAGGAI.

I. 1–11. The **Country** is **gaunt** and the **Heavens glare.** 7, 8. The **Mountain goes** *into the building*. 12–15. The **Country** to **go** to *work*. II. 1–9. **Tools go** *to work* and **glorify** *God*. 10–19. **Basins go** *unused by the unclean*. 20–23. **Chariots go** over, and **Swords go** at *one another*.

ZECHARIAH.

I. 1–6. **Comets return.** *Turn ye. Do the Fathers and Prophets return?* 7–11. The **Bottom** is **ridden.** The **Earth rests.** 12–21. **Lands** are **rebuked,** *but their* **Land** is **restored.** II. 1–5. The **Chain reaches,** *surveyors' chains, measuring line.* 6–13. The **Telegraph reaches,** *spread abroad. Many nations shall* be *joined.* III. 1, 2. The **Nightshade resists.** 3, 4. **Hyssop rains.** *Sprinkling with hyssop, purification.* 5–7. **Miterwort rests** *upon his head.* 8. The **Branch rises.** 9. **Iris** is **removed.** 10. **Vine** and **Fig remain** (rest). IV. 1–5. The **Bedstand** (Table) is **ready** *when we are wakened out of sleep. Candlestick.* 6–10. The **Pulley raises** *what otherwise would be impossible, not by might nor by power. Bring forth the headstone, foundations. Small things equal great with a pulley.* 11–14. **Bedstands** (Tables) **rest** (are ready *for reading*). V. 1–5. **Parchment** (the Raven) **rises.** 5–11. The **Stork rises** up *between the earth and the heavens.* VI. 1–8. The **Stables resound** *with chariots* and *horses.* 9–15. The **Temple** (Altar, Throne) is **restored.** VII. 1–7. In **Babylon** is **requested** *a decision.* 8–14. **Jerusalem refused.** VIII. 1–3. **Othello raged** *with jealousy.*

4–8. **Methuselas** will **reside** (remain), *old men and women shall dwell.* 9–12. **Jews remain,** *residue, remnant.* 13–15. The **Lord repents.** 16, 17. The **Lord reproves.** 18, 19. The **Jews** shall **rejoice.** 20–22. **Egyptians** *and others* **repent.** 23. **Joseph ran,** *when Pharaoh's wife took hold of the skirt of him that was a Jew.* IX. **Coasters** to be **redeemed** (repent). *Tyre, Sidon, Ekron, Ashdod, Askalon, Gaza.* 9. The **King returns** and **rides.** 10. **Charioteer** and **Horsemen ride** *no more.* 11. **Prisoners** are **released.** 12. **Prisoners return.** 13, 14. **Bowmen** are **raised** up. 15–17. **Youths riot.** X. 1. **Asking** is **rewarded.** 2. **Vanity** and **Dreams ruin.** 3. **Anger rises.** 3–12. **Strength, Might, Mercy,** and **Joy** are **restored.** XI. 1–3. The **Raging Wind roars.** 4–6. The **Faithless Land** is **robbed.** 7–11. The **Faithless Land** is **rejected.** 12–14. **Cast Clay** is **repaid.** 15–17. The **Pastorless Land** is **rejected.** XII. 1, 2. A **Shaky Cup** rattles. 3. **Hard Drills rend** *stone.* 4, 5. **Hard Bits restrain.** 6, 7. **Hearth Fenders retain** *coals and sparks.* 7–9. The **Sacred Sword** shall **reserve** *a tenth.* 10–14. **Parting Bells resound** (rouse *the mourners*). XIII. 1. **Water Lilies reopen.** 2–5. **Shameless Jack-in-the-pulpits** are **removed.** 6. **Handled Thorns rend.** 7–9. **Scattered Sheep-berries** are **refined.** XIV. 1–3. **Captured Boxes,** *etc.*, are **rifled.** 4, 5.

A **Tall Stand** (Foot-stool) **remains** (is ready, required) *for that day.* 6, 7. **Lamp Stands** are **ready** *for light at evening time.* 8. **Water Troughs run** *summer and winter.* 9–11. **All Atlases** (Maps) *are to be* **rebound.** *All the earth, plain, etc.* 12–15. **Plague Tents** *shall be* **raised.** 16–19. **Tabernacle Seats** are **ready** (raised). 20. **Harness Pegs** ring *with bells.* 21. **Pantry Shelves** are *to be* **reverenced.**

MALACHI.

I. 1, 2. **Malachite lasts** and is **lordly** *when polished.* 3–5. **Mountains** are **laid** *waste.* 6–14. **Land** is **left** to *sons and servants that honor and fear.* 11. The **Sun lightens** *the Gentiles and every place.* II. 1–10. **Chalice** and **Paten** to be **laid** *aside by unworthy priests.* 7. The **Chalice** is **lifted** to *priest's lips.* 11–16. The **Ring** is **lowered** and **laid** *aside. Marriage.* 17. **Type** (Type writers) **last.** III. 1–5. **Cumin** is **looked** for. 3–5. **Lilies** are **left,** *i. e., purity is left after reformation.* 6. The **Bush** was **left** *after the burning. Ex. III.* 7. The **Turnip leaves,** *turn.* 8–12. **Crops** are **laid** by, and up and **lost.** 13–18. **Forget-me-nots** are **lost** *and not* **lost.** IV. 1. **Stubble lights** *easily.* 2, 3. **Beds** are **left,** *at sunrise,* and **Ropes lead** *forth the calves from the stalls.* 4. **Books** are to be **learned.** 5, 6. **Turnstiles** (Signboards) **lead** *back home.*

MATTHEW.

Nouns with any sound of *a* in the accented syllable indicate St. Matthew's Gospel.

Adjectives follow the general rule, *a* = 10, *etc.* The figures in parentheses refer to that number in the *Harmony* that follows the Gospels.

I. 1–17. **Marble** (Granite, Strata) *for name, inscription, or succession.* (3.) 13–25. **Cave** *in which to "put away privily."* (8.)

II. 1–12. **Caskets** *usual for costly gifts.* (13.) 13–15. **Lamps** *flight by night.* (13.) 16–18. **Graves.** (13.) 19–23. **Hammers** (Saws, etc.) (14.)

III. **Cactus** (Bramble) *in wilderness.* **Ash,** "*hewn down and cast into the fire.*" (16.)

IV. 1–11. **Cask** (Barrel, Ale), *Spirit, Temptation.* (17.) 12, 13. **Staff, Straw.** (23.) 14–16. **Chair,** "*sat,*" **Stand** *for lamp.* (26.) 17. **Staff** (Map). (31.) 18–20. **Cast-net** (Bassinet, Basket, Gasket). (27.) 21, 22. **Rack** (Frame) *for nets.* (27.) 23. **Staff** (Map). (31.) 24. **Hammocks** (Mattress, Pallets). 25. **Staves.**

V. 1–12. **Bats** *beatitudes.* 13–16. **Cattle** (Tallow, Mackerel). "*Salt,*" "*candle.*" (40.) (109.) 17–20. **Parchment,** *for preserving laws, records, etc.*

Better than paper. (40.) 21–26. **Game** (Animals) *to kill.* (40.) 27–32. **Satyr.** (40.) 30. **Hand.** (40.) 33–37. **Hair** (Hand). (40.) 38–42. **Face** (Jaw, Back). (40.) 43–48. **Lambs.** (40.)

VI. 1–4. **Almonry.** (40.) 5–15. **Chapel.** (40.) 16–18. **Bakery** (Market). (40.) 19–21. **Bank** (Garret). (40.) 22, 23. **Catacomb.** (40.) 24–34. **Bazaar** (Factory). (40.)

VII. 1–5. **Babylon,** *where a Daniel came to judgment.* "*Judge not.*" (40.) 6. **Gadara,** *where the swine perished.* (40.) 7–12. **Askalon,** "*Ask*" (Para, *pray*). (40.) 13, 14. **Gibraltar,** *strait* (Aldgate, Margate). (40.) 15–20. **Havana** (Africa, *etc.*), *fruit.* (40.) 21–23. **Willimantic,** "*will.*" **Wayback,** "*never knew you.*" (40.) 24–29. **Gibraltar** (Sahara), *rock and sand.* (40.)

VIII. 1–4. **Naaman,** *the Leper.* (32.) 5–13. **Naaman** (Washington, Grant, Gehazi), *soldier and servant,* "**Abraham.**" (41.) 14–15. Like **Martha** (Mary, Lazarus, Tabitha). 16. **Galen,** *Father of the healing art.* 17. **Esaias.** (29.) 18–20. **Lazarus** *the beggar.* (53.) 21, 22. **Lazarus** *that was dead and buried.* (53.) 23–27. **Charon** (Dante). (54.) 28–34. **Gadarenes.** (55.)

IX. 1–8. **Bearers, Marvelers, Blasphemers.** (33.) 9. **Taxman.** (34.) 10–13. **Pharisees** (Tramps). (56.) 14, 15. **Fasters.** (56.) 16. **Tailors.**

(56.) 17. **Caterers.** (56.) 18–26. **Daughters.** (57.) 27–31. **Mates, Partners, Wailers, Proclaimers, Babblers.** (58.) 32–34. **Stammerers, Marvelers, Pharisees, Blasphemers, Slanderers.** (59.) 35. **Evangelist.** 36. **Philanthropist.** 37, 38. **Harvesters, Laborers.** (61.)

X. 1. **Arrangement** (Calling). 2–4. **Naming.** (39.) 5–42. **Starting, Dispatching, Warning, Attachment, Sacrifice, Gain, Charity.** (37), (62), (109).

XI. **Favored** but **Ungrateful Region.** (43.) 28–30. **Laboring Waves** (Laden Air). (43.)

XII. 1–9. **Sabbath** (Blameless, Charity) **Plates,** *collections taken up on Sabbath.* (36.) 10–13. **Hand Basin.** (37.) 14–21. **Brass Band.** (Attractive, Talking, Drawing *crowd* Graphophone.) (38.) 22, 23. **Ophthalmic Graphophone,** *blind and dumb.* (46.) 24–37. **Blasphemous** (Hasty) **Graver.** *Words deep and lasting in result.* (46.) 38–42. **Brass Plate** *sign.* (47.) 43–45. **Plate Glass** (Garnished Brass). (47.) 46–50. **Family Plate.** (48.)

XIII. 1–23. **Parable** (Quack) **Grass.** (52.) 24–30. **Parable** (Gathered) **Tares.** (52.) 31, 32. **The Largest** (Greatest) **Plant.** (52.) 33. **Bakers Plant.** (52.) 34, 35. **Parable Plants.** (52.) 36–43. **Parable** (Gathered) **Tares.** (52.) 44–46. **Flat** (Packed, Matted, Patted) **Grass** "hid." (52.) 47–52. **Handy** (Matted, etc.) **Grass** *on which to sit down and*

sort fish, and on which to place household goods brought forth. (52.) 53–58. **Family** (Hayseed, Wayback) **Laurels** (Plants, Branches.) (60.)

XIV. 1–12. **Ghastly Table.** (63.) 13–21. **Large** (Great, Fragment, Charity) **Baskets** (Tables). (64.) 22–33. **Darkened** (Laboring, Breaking) **Sails** (Masts, Yards). (66.) 28–31. **Grasped Straw** *proverb about the drowning man.* (66.) 34–36. **Gathered** (Waiting) **Hammocks** (Mattresses). (62.)

XV. 1–20. **Washed Hands.** (68.) 1–8. **Far Hearts.**) (68.) 14. **Waiting Alligators.** (68.) 21–28. **Canaanitish Canines** (Animals). (69). 29–31. **Lame** (Maimed) **Hands.** (71.) 32–39. **Famished Cattle** (Ravens). (72.)

XVI. 1–4. **Naval Station** (Laboratory). (73.) 5–12. **Dangerous Bakery.** (74). 13–20. **Great** (Ecclesiastical, Everlasting) **Foundation.** (76). 18. **Satanic Gates.** (76.) 21–22. **Straight Way.** (77.) 23. **Back Chamber.** (77). 24–28. **Greatest Market** and **Everlasting Mansions.** (77.)

XVII. 1–9. **Hardly Tabor** (Happy Paradise). (78.) 10–13. **Ancient** (Pagan) **Carmel,** *scene of Elijah's exploits.* (79.) 14–20. **Raging** (Dark, Insane) **Hades.** (80.) 21. **Maritime Carmel,** *Carmelitish monks.* (80.) 22, 23. **Sad** (Fated) **Calvary.** (81.) 24–27. **Taxed Galilee** (Palestine). (82.)

XVIII. 1–6. **Saint** (Greatest *in works*) **Paul.**

James *as to presiding. See Acts.* (83.) 7–9. **Traitorous Iscariot.** (83.) 10. **Ecstatic Raphael.** (83.) 11–14. **Anxious** (Patient) **Paschal** *pastor, shepherd.* (Emmanuel). (83.) 15–20. **Faithful Paul,** *rebuked S. Peter.* (83.) **Saint James**—*who presided at 1st Council.* (83.) 21–35. **Hard** (Angry, Implacable, Impatient) **Cain.** (85.)

XIX. 1, 2. **Departing Savior** (Traveler). (102.) 3–12. **Married Harlots** (Lawless Rakes). (117.) 13–15. **Happy Babes.** (118.) 16–22. **Asking** (Unhappy) **Man.** (119.) 23–26. **Scarce Millionaires** *in Heaven.* (119.)

XX. 1–16. **Same Pay.** (120.) 17–19. **Sad Statement.** (121.) 20–28. **Vain** (Unhappy) **Plans** (Wrangling, Partiality). (122.) 29–34. **Great** (Calling, Hailing, Waiting) **Faith.** (123.)

XXI. 1–11. **Every** (Imperial, Regal, Inherited) **Land.** (126.) 12, 13. **Second** (Cleansing) **Water** (Air). (126.) 14. **Healing Water** (Air, Breath). (126.) 15, 16. **Echoing Air.** (126.) 17. **Next Valley.** (128.) (148.) 18–20. **Keen** (Freezing) **Air.** (127.) 21, 22. **Leveled Plain** (Bay, Lake). (127.) 23–27. **Obedient** (Subservient) **Stars** (Planets). (129.) 28–32. **Paternal Land** (Farm). (130.) 33–41. **Rented** (Neglected) **Land** (Farm). (131.) 42–46. **Rejected Marble** (Granite). (132.)

XXII. 1–14. **Regal** (Splendid, Imperial) **Plate**

(Platters, Glasses, Tankards, Decanters). (133.) 15–22. **Imperial Denarius.** (134.) 23–33. **Seven** (Wedding, Fresh) **Chains** (Plates). (135.) 34–40. **Condensing Glass** (Condensed Tablet) *of the Law.* (136.) 41–46. **Inherited Regalia.** (137.)

XXIII. 1–33. **Pretentious** (Seeming, Appearing) **Bark** *outward show* (Contentious Anise). (138.) 34–39. **Sheltering Branches** (Palms). (139.) (105.)

XXIV. 1, 2. **Step** (Steep) **Ladder.** (143.) 3–51. **News Papers.** (143.) 43–51. **Wrenched** (Bent) **Planks.** (144.)

XXV. 1–13. **Ten Hearts** and **Hands.** (145.) 14–30. **Bent** (Retentive Eagle) **Talons.** (146.) 31–46. **Needy** (Helpless, Feeble) **Hands.** (147.)

XXVI. 1–6. **Priestly Palace.** 6–13. **Eating** (Bethany, Feasting, Festive, Leper) **Hall.** (44), (150.) 14–16. **Priestly Palace.** (149.) 17–30. **Guest Chamber.** (151.) 31–35. **Nearest** (Protecting) **Barn.** (162.) 36–56. **Cemetery** (Weeping, Grieving) **Chapel.** (163.) 53. **Heavenly** (Angelic) **Barracks.** (163). 57–68. **Priestly Palace.** (164.) 61, 62. **Threatened Temple.** (164.) 69–75. **Nearest Barn.** (164.)

XXVII. 1–30. **Subjected** (Imperial) **Palestine,** *under Pilate.* (165.) 3–10. **Dreadful** (Desperate, Betting) **Monaco,** *Place of suicides.* (Unenvied Kartha, *Place of Judas's origin.*) (165.) 19. **Dreamy**

(Sleepy) **Hades** (Paradise). (165.) 24, 25. **Healthful Washington** (Bath). (165.) 37–56. **Redeeming** (Memorable, Remembered) **Calvary.** (166.) 46. **Weeping** (Lamenting) **Rama.** (166.) 51, 52. **Empty** (Deserted) **Gravesend** (Hades). 62–66. **Impregnable** (Defensive, Protecting) **Gibraltar.** (166).

XXVIII. 1. **Early** (Zealous, Bereaved, Weeping) **Marys.** (167.) 2. **Trembling Atlas,** *earthquake.* (167.) 2–8. **Resembling** Gabriel. (167.) 7. **Sent** (Messenger, Welcome) **Marys.** (167.) 9, 10. **Meeting** (Met, Seeing, Greeting, Fearing) **Marys.** (167.) 11–15. **Venal Arnold,** *bribed soldiers.* (167.) 16–18. **Hesitating Gallio.** (167.) 19–20. **Zealous Athanasius,** *Great champion of Trinitarian Orthodoxy.* (167.)

MARK.

Nouns with accented syllable in *e* = St. Mark.

Adjectives follow the general rule—*a* adds 10, *etc.*

I. 1–11. **Desert.** (16.) 12, 13. **Desert.** (17.) 14, 15. **Region.** (23.) 16–20. **Beach.** (27.). 21–27. **Breath** (Earth, Stream). (28.) 28. **Region.** (31.) 29–34. **Breeze** (Zephyr). (29.) 35, 36. **Desert.** (30.) 37–39. **Region.** (31.) 40–44. **Stream.** (32.) 45. **Desert.** (30.)

II. 1–12. **Fetters.** (33.) 13, 14. **Pen** (Keys). (34), (56). 15–17. **Keys** (Kettles, Bell). (56.) 18–20. **Bells,** *wedding.* (56.) 21–22. **Needles.** (56.) 23–28. **Keys.** (36.)

III. 1–5. **Leaves** *withered.* (37.) 6–12. **Leaves** *multitude.* (38.) 13–19. **Cedars** (Trees). (39.) 20, 21. **Tendrils** *lay hold.* (48.) 20–30. **Devils-tree** (Leaf). (46.) 31–35. **Tendrils.** (48.)

IV. 1–20. **Bread.** (52.) 21–23. **Bed.** (40.) 24, 25. **Measure,** *wooden.* (40), (50.) 26–29. **Meal.** (52.) 30–34. **Nests** (Nets). (52.) 35–41. **Bench** or **Seat** as **Bed.** (54).

V. 1–20. **Beasts** (Devils). (55.) 21–43. **Sheep,** *Talitha, lamb.* (57.) 25–34. **Leeches,** *blood.* (57.)

VI. 1–6. **Conventicle** (Steeple), *local or village*

celebrity. (60.) 7–13. **Cathedral** (Seminary), *from which men are sent on missions.* (62.) 14–29. **Heronry.** (63.) 30–31. **Hermitage.** (64.) 32. **Vessel.** (64.) 33–44. **Refractory.** (64.) 45–54. **Vessel.** (66.) 55, 56. **Streets.** (66.)

VII. 1–13. **Jericho,** *school of priests, etc.* (68.) 14–23. **Gehenna,** *place for garbage and unclean things.* (68.) 24–30. *Woman of* **Greece.** (69.) 31–37. **Ephesus,** *ephphatha.* (70.)

VIII. 1–9, 14–21. **Jesus** *not* **Ceres.** (72.) 10–13. **Gen. Greeley,** *of weather signal fame.* (73.) 22–26. **Seymour** *could see more after second healing.* (75.) 27–33. **Jesus** *and* **Peter.** (76), (77). 34–38. **Peabody** *the philanthropist.* (77.)

IX. 1–10. **Spectators.** (78.) 11–13. **Predecessor,** "*first come.*" (79.) 14–29. **Wretch** *and* **Demon.** (80.) 23, 24. **Unbeliever.** (80.) 30–32. **Repeater.** (81.) 33–37. **Chief** (Leader) **Receiver.** (83.) 38–41. **Speaker** (Seceder). (84.) 42–50. **Offender.** (83.) 49, 50. **Seasoner.** (40), (83).

X. 1. No **Respite** (Ease, Rest). (102.) 2–12. **Wedlock.** (117.) 13–16. **Displeasure** *at the disciples, and* **Blessing** *to the children.* (118.) 17–22. **Grief** *for his* **Possessions.** (119.) 23–27. **Ease** and **Plenty.** (119.) 28–30. **Recompense.** (119.) 31. **Reversal.** (119.) 32–34. **Fear** and **Dread** *of death.* (121.) 35–45. **Precedence** (Envy **Leadership,**

Chieftainship). (122.) 46–52. **Mercy** (Perseverance, "Peace"). (123.)

XI. 1–11. **Waiting** (Favored) **Earth.** (126.) 12–14. **Hard** (Barren) **Earth.** (127.) 15–19. **Sacred** (Saving) **Stream.** (126.) 20–21. **Hard** (Barren) **Earth.** (127.) 22–26. **Flat Sea** (Earth). (127.) 27–33. **Commanded** (Reigning) **Hearers** (Earth). (129.)

XII. 1–12. **Lawless Weapons.** (131.) 10–12. **Marvelous Headstone.** (132.) 13–17. **Sacred** (Sanctuary, National) **Shekel.** (124.) 18–27. **Marriage Jewels.** (135.) 28–34. **Great Key.** (136.) 35–37. **David's** (Sacred) **Scepter.** (137.) 28–40. **False** (Dangerous) **Pen.** *Beware of scribes.* (138.) 41–44. **Quarter Penny,** *one farthing.* (All Pence *she had.* Small Leptons). (140.)

XIII. **Tall Tree** *to watch from.* (143.)

XIV. 1, 2. **Passover Bread.** (150.) 3–9. **Waste Bread.** (44), (150). 10, 11. **Handy** (Traitorous) **Chest.** (149.) 12–26. **Placed** (Arranged) **Seats** (Benches, Beds.) (151.) 55–65. **Hasty** (False) **Benches.** (164.) 66–72. **Hall Seat** (Bench). (164.)

XV. **Hated Eagles.** *Roman power. Pilate.* (165.) **Paschal Sheep.** (Sacred Head.) (165.) 34. **Forsaken Breast.** (165.) 42. **Exhausted Nerves.** (165.) XVI. 1–11. **Bad** (Ravaged) **Sepulcher.** (167.) 1. **Fragrant Sepulcher.** (167.) 3, 4. **Granite**

(Marble) **Sepulcher.** (167.) 5, 6. **Bachelor Tenement.** (167.) 7. **Bad Tenement.** (167.) 12, 13. **Late** (Handy, Traveler's) **Shelter.** (167.) 14–18. **Large Refectory.** (167.) 16. **Damp Cell.** (167.) 17, 18. **Handy Dispensary.** (167.) 19, 20. **Greatest Theater** (Coliseum, Elevator). (167.)

LUKE.

Nouns with accented syllable in *i* = S. Luke.

Adjectives follow the general rule—*a* adds 10, *etc.*

I. 1–4. **Ice** (Quicksilver) "*taken in hand.*" (2.) 5–25. **Fire,** *incense.* (4.) 26–38. **Ice,** *hail,* "*Hail Mary,*" *Ave Maria.* (5.) 39–56. **Diamonds** (Icicles) *Magnificent, Magnificat.* (6.) 57–80. **Fire,** *type of Holy Ghost which inspired Zacharias and was to be in John Baptist.* (7.)

II. **Chimes,** *Christmas.* (9.) 1–5. **Wire** (Rivets) *tacks, tax.* (9.) 21. **Knife.** (10.) 22–24. **Ring,** *ring-dove, pair of turtle doves.* (11.) 25–38. **Scythe** (Sickle) *Symbol of time. Aged Simeon and Anna.* (12.) 29–32. **Mirror** "*mine eyes have seen.*" (12.) 39, 40, 51, 52. **Chisels** (Bits, Gimlets, *etc.*) (14.)

III. 1–22. **Briers** (Thistles). (16.) 23–38. **Ivy** (Vine). (3.)

IV. 1–13. **Wine** (Whiskey, Liquor, Gin) *temptation.* (17.) 14, 15. **Ink,** *now used in spreading Gospel or fame.* (23.) 16–27. **Sedilia,** "*sat down.*" (60.) 28–30. **Sticks,** *mob.* (26.) 31–37. **Liquor** (Gin, Whiskey) "*unclean spirit.*" (28.) 38, 39. **Quinine** *fever.* (29.) 40, 41. **Windows, Litters,** *breeze and sick.* (29.) 42–44. **Missal.** (30.) **Ink.** (31.)

V. 1–11. **Fish.** (27.) 12–14. **Skin.** (32.) 15–17. **Birds,** *flocks, crowds, birds of prey.* (32.) 18–26. **Limbs,** *palsied.* (33.) 27–29. **Leviathan,** *Levi* (Spider *sitting at receipt of custom*). (34.) 30–35. **Pigs** (Swine) *eating and drinking.* (56.) 36–39. **Skins** *used for garments and bottles in ancient times.* (56.)

VI. 1–5. **Crib.** (36.) 6–11. **Synagogue.** (37.) 12–19. **Pillars** *of the Church.* (39.) 20–26. **Chimney.** *Bats, beatitudes.* (40.) 27–36. **Highway.** (40.) 37. **Prison.** (40.) 38. **Crib.** (40.) 39. **Highway** (Bridge). (40.) 40–42. **Building** *above the Master : beam.* (40.) 43–45. **Dry house** (Refrigerator). (40.) 46–49. **Building.** (40.)

VII. 1–10. **Philippi.** (Virginia, Vicksburg). (41.) 11–17. **Widdin** (Widnes) *widow.* (42.) 18–30. **Limbo** (Libby, Sing Sing) *imprison.* (43.) 31–35. **Italy.** (43.) 36–50. **Indies** (Spice Island) *aromatic and costly ointments.* (44.) (150.)

VIII. 1–3. **Lydia** *who ministered* (Miss Nightingale). (45.) 4–15. **Giles** (Timothy). (52.) 16–17. **Isaac** *deceived by his failing sight.* **Elijah** *the fiery prophet.* **Delilah,** *bed of ease.* (40.) 18. **Shylock.** (55.) 19–21. **Israelites** *indeed.* (48.) 22–25. **Christ** (Ulysses, *Casabianca "born to rule the storm"*). (54.) 26–40. **Wilde** (Pigslay, Dives, Shylock), *their unlawful gains threatened, they beg Jesus to go.* (55.) 41–56. **Jairus.** (57.) 43–48. **Isis** *issue.* (57.)

IX. 1–6. **Missionaries** and **Physicians.** (62.) 7–9. **Inquirer** (Disciples). (63.) 10–17. **Pilgrims** (Picnickers). (64.) 18–22. **Inquirer** (Disciples). (76.) 22–27. **Deniers** (Disciples, Imitators, Buyers). (62.) 28–36. **Witnesses** (Disciples). (78.) 37–42. **Child** (Victim). (80.) 43–45. **Victim, Mystics,** "*wondered,*" *etc.* (81.) 46–48. **Child** (83.) 49–50. **Bigot.** (84.) 51–56. **Rivals** (Inquisitors, Bigots, Fire-eaters, Firemen, Fighters, Jingoes). (88.) 57–62. **Disciples** (Beginners, Pilgrims, Imitators, Lingerers). (53), (77.)

X. 1–20. **Mission.** (62.) 2. **Deficiency.** (62.) 3. **Innocence** (Violence). (62.) 4. **Equipment.** (62.) 5, 6. **Quiet.** (62.) 7. **Hire.** (62.) 8–18. **Chastisement** *for* **Indifference** *to* **Privileges.** (62.) 17–20. **Might,** *lightning.* (96.) 21, 22. **Innocence** and **Wisdom.** (96.) 23, 24. **Privilege.** (96.) 25–28. **Life** (Right, Piety). (93), (136.) 29–37. **Indifference, Pity, Kindness.** (93.) 38–42. **Anxiety** *of Martha,* **Wisdom** *of Mary.* (94.) **Indifference.** (86.)

XI. 1–13. **Answering** (Prayer-hearing) **Sky.** (40), (95.) 14–26. **Great Divide,** *watershed.* **Cast-out Dirt.** (46.) 27, 28. **Calling Wind** (Sky). 29-32. **Pagan Skies.** (47.) 33–36. **Natural** (Candle) **Light.** (40.) 37–54. **Wailing Wind.** (50). 37–41. **Pharisee** (Garden) **Dirt** (Silt, Schist). (49.)

XII. 1. **Paving Bricks,** "*trode.*" (40), (50.) 2.

Glass Lid. (40), (50.) 3. **Dark** (Alarm) **Wire** (40), (50.) 4, 5. **Warning** (Handy) **Pistol.** (40), (50.) 6. **Farthing Silver** (Dimes, Thrips). (40), (50.) 7. **Hair Trigger** (Spring), (40), (50.) 8, 9. **Tearing Pincers** (Branding Iron), *forced confession.* (40), (50). 10–12. **Branding Iron,** *fire of spirit and irrevocableness.* (40), (50.) 13–15. **Large** (Brass) **Dividers.** (40), (50.) 16–21. **Larger** (Barn) **Hinges.** (40), (50.) 22–24. **Plain Dishes** and **Raiment Pins.** (40), (50). 25–27. **Tall Spindles.** (40), (50). 28–30. **Grass Scythe** (Sickle). (40), (50.) 31, 32. **Added Diadem.** (40), (50.) 33–40. **Breaking Jimmy.** (144.) 41–46. **Carving Knife,** *steward, portion of meat; cut him in sunder.* (40), (50.) 47, 48. **Lash Wires** (Tips). (40), (50.) 49, 50. **Fallen Wire,** *electric,* "*send fire on the earth,*" "*straightened.*" (40), (50.) 51–53. **Family** (Brass) **Dividers.** (40), (50.) 54–57. **Large** (Mariners, Sailors') **Spy-glass.** (40), (50.) 58, 59. **Fastened Gyves** (Gate Hinges). (40), (50.)

XIII. 1–3. **Sacrificed Bittersweet,** *sacrifices mingled.* (51.) 4, 5. **Mantling** (Hanging) **Ivy** (Vine) *tower.* (51.) 6–9. **Barren Fig Tree.** (51.) 10–17. **Raised** (Straightened) **Willow** (Vine). (103.) 18–19. **Greatest Vine** (Sinapis). (52), 104). 20, 21. **Raised Rice.** (52), (104). 22–30. **Planted Ivy** (Vine) *on the way* (104.) *around the gate*

and door. (40.) 31–33. **Gnawed Vines.** *Fox. Song of S., II. 15.* (105.) 34, 35. **Wasted Chickweed.** (105), (139).

XIV. 1–4. **Water Bin,** *dropsy.* (106). 5, 6. **Rail Pry** (Handy Stick). (106.) 7–11. **Changed** (Classic) **Triclinum** (Sedilia). (106.) 12–15. **Plain Linen.** (107.) **Grand Linen.** (108.) 25, 26. **Paper Ties** *more easily broken than family ties.* (109.) 27. **Palmer** (Walking) **Stick.** (109.) 28–30. **Prepared.** (Paid, Planed, Sawed) **Timber.** (109.) 31–33. **Army** (Prepared, Paper) **Lists** (Slips, Bills). (109.) 34, 35. **Waste** (Salt) **Chips.** (40), (109.)

XV. 1–7. **Last Firstling,** *rooth (or last sheep) 1st in interest.* (110.) 8–10. **Tallow Dip** (Dripping). (110.) 11–32. **Nasty** (Fasting, Famishing, Wanting) **Swine** (Pigs). (110.)

XVI. 1–12. **Passenger Ship** (Large Inn or Kitchen). (40), (111.) 14–18. **State Prison** (Law Inns, *inns of Court, London*). (112), (117.) 19–31. **Same City** (Village), *nearness of rich and poor.* (113.)

XVII. 1, 2. **Manufacturing Milltown** (Birmingham). (114.) 3, 4. **Crafty Gibeon** *forgiven.* (114.) 5, 6. **Snaggy Mississippi,** *numerous tree roots.* (114.) 7–10. **Enslaved** and **Emancipated Dixie** (Virginia, Carolina), *question of profit in slaves or hired servants.* (114.) 11–19. **Quarantined Hawaii.** (89.) 20–23. **Watched** for **Kingston,** *watching for the kingdom.*

(143.) 24, 25. **Flaming Shinar.** (143.) 26, 27. **Rainy Tigris,** *supposed region of Flood, Ark, etc.* (143.) 28–37. **Salty Syracuse.** *Lot's wife.* (143.)

XVIII. 1–8. **Patient Miss Dix.** *Dorothy, see her biography.* (115.) 9–14. **Abased** (Saintly, Patient) **Jeremiah.** (Uriah Heap.) (116.) 15–17. **Angry Christ** (Aged Simeon *and the child Christ*). (118.) 18–30. **Anxious Dives** (Midas, Shylock). (119.) 31–34. **Advancing Christ.** (121.) 35–43. **Slang "Tim"** *for Timeus, Bar Timeus* (Answering Christ). (123.)

XIX. 1–10. **Exact Inquirer** (Small Climber, Favored Sinner). (124.) 11–27. **Unfaithful Minister** and **Hateful Citizens.** (125.) 28–40. **Awaited** (Messianic Sacred) **King.** (126.) 39, 40. **Pharisaic** (Carping, Angry) **Critics.** (126.) 41–44. **Fated** (Mad, Infatuated, Ungrateful) **Victims** (Citizens). (126.) 45–48. **Angry** (Sacred) **Visitor.** (126.)

XX. 1–8. **What Right** (Same Right), *what authority.* (129.) 9–16. **Outrageous Villainy** (Violence). (131.) 17, 18. **Small** (Awful) **Grinding.** (132.) 19–26. **Paid Tribute** (Crafty Insidiousness, Trick). (134.) 27–40. **Many Widowhoods.** (135.) 41–47. **Exalted Sitting.** (137), (138).

XXI. 1–4. **Precious** (Accepted) **Silver.** (140.) 5–11. **Trembling Hills** (Terrible, Terrifying Skies). (143.) 12–19. **Persecuting Fires.** (143.)

18. **Tempered Silver.** (143.) 20–28. **Trembling Hills** (143), and **Terrifying Perplexing Skies.** (143.) 29–33. **Melting Ice** and **Temperate Winds.** (143.) 34–36. **Beacon Hill** *watch.* (143.) 37, 38. **Next Hill.** (128.)

XXII. 1–6. **Treacherous** (Pledged, Plentiful) **Silver.** (149.) 7–38. **Necessary** (Several, Central, General, Separate) **Dishes.** (151.) 15, 16. **Farewell** (Special) **Dish.** (151.) 31, 32. **Metal Sifter.** (151.) 35–38. **Ready Hilts** and **Silver.** (151.) 39–53. **Death Scythe** *Cementary* (Creaking Hinge *garden gate at night*). (163.) 43. **Angelic Links** *strengthened from above.* (163.) 44. **Reddened Tiles** *dropping blood.* (163.) 48, 49. **Questioning Knife** *question should have cut deep.* (163.) 50, 51. **Severing** and **Healing Knife.** (163.) 54–71. **Priestly** (Swept, Fresh) **Tiles.** (164.) 55. **Heated Tiles.** (164). 56–62. *Like* **Piercing Knife** *questions and remorse.* (164.) 64. **Metal Blinds** *blindfolding.* (164.) 70. **Questionable Diadem.** (164.)

XXIII. **Imperial Vine** *on ensigns.* (165.) 4–15. **Galilean Limb** *of the law.* (165.) 18. **Shrieking Thistles.** (165.) 24, 25. **Wretched Prickles,** *poison.* (165.) 26–31. **Weeping Willows,** *weeping women.* (166.) 34. **Cleansing Hyssop,** *forgiven.* (166.) 40–43. **Bent** (Penitent) **Thistle** (Briar). (166.) 46. **Penetrating Prickles** *into the hands.*

(166.) 48. **Stretching Limbs** *smite the breast, over a narrow wooded path.* (166.) 56. **Fresh** (Green) **Spice-bushes.** (166.)

XXIV. 1. **Early** (Ready, Sweet, Fresh, Precious) **Spices.** (167.) 2. **Entrance Sill.** (167.) 3. **Empty Bin.** (167.) 4. **Separate Pictures,** *two.* (167.) 5. **Entrance Sill.** (167.) 6–8. **Remembrance List** (Ticket). (167.) 9–11. **Easy** (Plentiful) **Primers** (Pictures), *idle tales.* (167.) 12. **Chest Lid.** (167.) 13–35. **Welcome Lintel,** *at inn.* (167.) 34. **Seasoned Timber,** *handles.* (167.) 36–43. **Fresh** (Edible) **Biscuit.** (167.) 44–47. **Special Writings.** (167.) 48. **Tested Writings.** (167.) 49–53. **Resting Sedilia.** *Tarry, continually in the temple.* (167.) 50. **Bethany** (Heavenly) **Picture.** (167.)

JOHN.

Nouns with accented syllable in *o* = John. *Adjectives* follow general rule *a* = 10, etc.

I. 1–14. **World,** *see also Gen. I. 1.* (I.) 15–34. **Ford** *of Jordan.* (18.) 35–51. **Stones** (Rock) *for foundation; especially S. Peter, Cephas.* (18.)

II. 1–11. **Pots.** (19.) 12. **Stones** *of ruins now.* (19.) 13–22. **Stones** *of Temple.* (20.) 23–25. **Probe,** "*knew what was in man.*" (20.)

III. 1–21. **Grove** (Woods), *concealment by night.* (21.) 22–36. **Poplars,** *popularity.* (22.) 23. **Woods.** (22.)

IV. 1–3. **Boards** *from poplars, these verses result of preceding passage. Popularity* (Bulletin). (23.) 4–42. **Pole** (Box, Broom), *woman at well.* (24.) 31–34. **Locker.** (24.) 35–38. **Coffers** (Crops). (24.) 43–54. **Toga** *distinctive of Roman Nobleman.* (25.)

V. 1–18. **Crocodile** (Hippopotamus) *pool.* (35.) 17. **Ox.** *Symbol of Labor. Work* (Horse). (35.) 19–23. **Dove,** *heavenly witness. See Ch. I., 32–34.* (35.) 24–29. **Corpses,** *life.* (35.) 30–47. **Dove.** See Ch. I., 32–34. (35.) 40. **Corpses.** (35.)

VI. 1–14. **Hospice** (Hostelry, Hotel). (64.) 15. **Throne.** (65.) 16–25. **Boats.** (66.) 26–71. **Store.** (67.) 66–71. **Road.** (67.)

VII. 1–13. The **South.** (87.) 14–18. **Oxford,** *learning.* (90.) 19–24. **Horeb,** *law of Moses.* (90.) 25–31. The **North,** *whence He is.* (90.) 32–36. **Rome,** *Gentiles.* (90.) 37–39. **Jordan.** (90.) 40–44. *From the* **North** *or the* **South,** *Nazareth or Bethlehem.* (90.) 45–53. **Areopagus** "*brought him.*" "*Before it hear him.*" Acts xvii. (90.)

VIII. 1–11. **Moses** (Joseph, Potiphar). (91.) 12. **Aurora** (Phosphor). (92.) 13 18. **Johns** *both bear record and witness.* (92.) 19. **Jehovah.** (92.) 20. **Chronos,** *time.* (92.) 21–25. **Mephistopheles,** "*die in your sins,*" "*ye can not come,*" *and* "*from beneath.*" (92.) 26–30. **Jehovah.** (92.) 31–36. **Demosthenes,** *Freedom, truth, word.* (92.) 37–59 **Jehovah.** (92.)

IX. **Oculist.** (97.)

X. 1–18. **Devotion, Goodness, Love,** *in the Good Shepherd.* (98.) 19–21. **Motion,** "*division*" *in Parliament on motion.* (98.) 22, 23. **Cold.** 24. **Doubt.** (98.) 25. **Works.** (98.) 25–38. **Oneness** and **Works.** (98.) 39–42. **Repose** and **Postponement** *of death.* (99.)

XI. 1–46. **Dark Ground.** (100.) 47–53. **Endangered** or **Saved Province** (Soil). (101.) 54–57. **Dangerous** (Unsafe) **Province.** (101.)

XII. 1–11. **Large Pot** (Oven) and **Wasted Money.** (44), (150.) 12–19. **Waiting** (National, Sacred) **Crown.** (126.) 20–22. **Attic** (Strange)

Coins (Corselets). (141.) 23. **Awaited** (Watched, Startling) **Clock.** (141.) 22–26. **Planting** (Repaying) **Hoe** (Plow). (141.) 27. See 23. 28–30. **Answering** (Startling, Bass) **Horn** (Gong, Trombone). (141.) 31. **Gate Lock.** (141.) 32–34. **Exalted** (Dazzling, Displayed) **Monstrance,** *lifted up.* (141.) 35, 36. **Accurate** (Marking, Walking) **Pedometer.** (141.) 37–41. **Abandoned** (Vain) **Motor** (Probe). (142.) 42, 43. **Gate Lock.** (142.) 40–50. **Answering** (Accurate) **Phonograph** *preserving the words.* (142.)

XIII. **Flowers.** (151.) 1–17. **Water Wort** *washing and worth.* (151.) 18–30. **Emblematic Foxglove.** (151.) 26. **Satanic Wormwood.** (151.) 31–33. **Last** (Happy, Glad) **Morning-glory.** (151.) 34, 35. **Emblematic Rose.** *Love.* (151.) 36–38. **Planted** (Impatient) **Cockscomb.** (151.)

XIV. 1–6. **Many** (Great) **Doors.** (152.) 7–14. **Sacred** (Imaginary, Faithful, Fatherly) **Portrait** (Photograph). (152.) 15–31. **Plain** (Flax, Calico) **Comfortable.** (153.)

XV. 1–8. **Gnawing Foxes** *vine. Song Sol. ii:15.* (154.) 9–17. **Sacrificing Doves.** (155.) 18–27. **Hateful Wolves.** (156.)

XVI. 1–7. **Parting** (Farewell) **Room** (House, Coach). (157.) 8–15. **Ecclesiastical** (Sacred) **Court.** (158.) 16–22. **Parting Road** (Coaches).

(159.) 23–33. **Sanctum Sanctorum** (Sacred Oratorium). (160.)

XVII. **Farewell Hor.** *Scene of First high priest's departure. Christ's high-priestly parting prayer.* (161.)

XVIII. **Sad Job** (Orpah, Naomi). (163.) 1–5. **Traitorous Diogenes** *with lanterns.* (163.) 6. **Backsliding Jonah.** (163.) 7–9. **Departing Jonah,** *let these go.* (163.) 10–14. **Accurate** (Naming) **John.** *He alone names Peter, Malchus, Annas.* (163.) 15, 16. **Acquainted S. John.** (164.) 17–27. **Circumstantial S. John,** *e. g., the damsel that kept the door, for it was cold. Why askest thou me? Why smitest thou me? his kinsman whose ear.* (164.) 28–32. **Law-giving Moses.** (165.) 33–40. **Answering Lord.** (165.)

XIX. 1–15. **Alien** (Anxious, Afraid, Delaying, Parleying) **Governor.** (165.) 16–18. **Sacrificing God.** (166.) 19, 20. **Language** (Apt) **Scholar.** (166.) 21, 22. **Unchangeable** (Emphatic) **Governor** (Cheirographer). (166.) 23, 24. **Gambling Soldiers.** (166.) 25. **Faithful Women.** (166.) 25–27. **Sacred** (Faithful, Favored, Favorite) **Son** and **Mother.** (166.) 28, 29. **Famishing Lord** (Safe Teetotalers). (166.) 30. **Faithful Workman.** (166.) 31–37. **Hasty Governors** and **Soldiers.** (166.) 38–42. **Same** (Compassionate) **Nobleman.** (166.) 41, 42. **Practical Botanist** *garden.* (166.)

XX. **Anxious Sorrow** (Love, Joy). (166.) 1–3. **Grave Robbery.** (167.) 4–10. **Rapid Motion** (Movement) and **Anxious Curiosity.** (167.) 11–18. **Grave Robbery** and **Tardy Recognizance.** (167.) 19, 20. **Great Joy.** (167.) 21–23. **Imparted Power.** (167.) 24–29. **Satisfied Doubt.** (167.) 30, 31. **Many Wonders.** (167.)

XXI. **Galilee Shore.** (167.) 24, 25. **Stretched World.** (167.)

MNEMONIC HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

GENERAL INDEX.

Every passage in the foregoing Gospels also has its number (in parentheses) by which to find its place in the Harmony.

Adultery, 40.
  woman taken in, 91.
Advancing to Jerusalem, 104.
Alms, 40.
Ambition of James and John, 122.
Angels, children's, 83.
  and Joseph, 8.
  and Mary, 5.
  at sepulcher, 167.
Anna and Simeon, 12.
Annas, Jesus sent to, 164.
Anointing of Jesus, 44, 150.
Announcement of Jesus' sufferings, 77, 81, 121.
Anxiety for the morrow, 40.
  of Martha, 94.
Apostles, Twelve, 39.
Ascension, 167.
Authority of Jesus, 129.

Baptism of Jesus, 16.
  in Judea and Salim, 22.
  question about, 129.
Barns, new, 50.
Barren fig-tree, 51.
Beam in the eye, 40.
Beatitudes, 40.
Beelzebub, 59.
Bethany, Supper at, 150.
Bethesda, Pool of, 35.
Birth of Jesus, 9.
  John Baptist, 7.
Blasphemy, 46, 59.
Blessing children, 118.
Blind man healed, 75, 97.
  at Jericho, 123.
  at Siloam, 97.
  men, two, 58.
Bottles, old and new, 56.
Bread of life, 67.
Building, cost of, 109.
  on sand and rock, 40.

Cæsar, Tribute to, 134.
Calling four disciples, 27.
  of Levi, 34.
Cana, Marriage, 19.
Capernaum, Jesus goes and resides at, 26.
Casting out devils in Christ's Name, 84.
Centurion's servant, 41.
Child and humility, 83.
Circumcision of Jesus, 10.
Cleansing Temple, 20, 126.

Comforter promised, 153.
Coming of Christ, sign, 143.
Commandments, 93.
Commandment, the great, 136.
Compassion on the multitude, 61.
Confessing Christ, 50.
Conspiracy of rulers, 149.
Corn—fall to the earth, 141.
Cost, counting the, 109.
Council of chief priests and Pharisees, 101.
Covered, nothing, 50.
Crucifixion, 166.

David's Son, 137.
Darkness and light, 40.
Deaf and dumb man, 70.
Dedication, Feast of, 98.
Demoniac healed, 46, 80.
Demoniacs of Gadara, 55.
Denying Jesus, 50.
Departure to Galilee, 23.
  from Galilee, 87.
  beyond Jordan, 102.
Dines with chief Pharisee, 106.
Disciples, four called, 27.
  sent forth, 62, 86.
Discourse on bread of life, 67.
  when deaf and dumb, 70.
  to disciples, 62.
  on faith and forbearance 114.
  on healing blind man, 97.
  on humility, 83, 114.
  last, 152.
  on light and truth, 92.
  on living water, 90.
  on John Baptist, 43, 129.
  to multitude, 50.
  to Nicodemus, 21.
  on place at feast, 106.
  at Pool of Bethesda, 35.
  on return of seventy, 96.
  on unbelief, 142.
Dividing of family, 50.
Divorce, 117.
Doctors in Temple, 15.
Draught of fishes, 27, 167.
Dropsy healed, 106.
Dumb spirit cast out, 70.

Ears of corn on Sabbath, 36.
  parable, 52.
Egypt, flight into, 13.
Elizabeth and Mary, 6.
Elias must come, 79.
Emmaus, 167.
Enemies, treatment, 40.
Entry, triumphal, 126.
Eternal life, 93, 119.

Faith, 114, 127.
False witnesses, 164.
Family and relations, 48.
  divided, 50.
Fasting, 40, 56.
Father, show us the, 152.
  work and witness, 35.
Fear not, 50.
Feast of Dedication, 98.
  of Levi, 56.
  for poor, 107.
  of Tabernacles, 90.
Few or many stripes, 50.
Feeds 5,000, 64.
  4,000, 72.

Fig-tree, barren, 51.
withered, 127.
Fire from heaven, 88.
on the earth, 50.
Fishes, draughts of, 27, 167.
Flight into Egypt, 13.
Following Jesus, 53, 109.
Forbearance, 114.
Foretells sufferings, 77, 81.
Forgiveness, 114.
Freedom and truth, 92.
Friends and relations, 46, 48.
Fruits, trees known by, 40.

Gadarenes, 55.
Galileans slain, 51.
Garment, old, 56.
Gethsemane, 163.
Good Samaritan, 93.
Great commandment, 136.
supper, parable, 108.
Greater, who shall be, 83.
Greeks inquire for Jesus, 141.

Hairs numbered, 50.
Hand, withered, 37.
Hatred of world, 156.
Healed many, 71.
Herod and wise men, 13.
inquires of John Baptist, 63.
Jesus warned of, 105.
Jesus sent to, 165.
Hid, nothing, 50.
High priest and Jesus, 164.
Holy Ghost, sin against, 46, 50.
promised, 153.
Judge and guide, 158.
Hour is come, 141.
Humility, 83, 114.
Husbandmen, wicked, 131.

Importunate widow, 115.
Impotent man, 35.
Imprisonment of John Baptist, 23, 63.
Innocents, massacre, 13.

Jairus' daughter, 57.
Jericho, blind men, 123.
Jerusalem, lamentation, 139.
John Baptist's birth, 7.
in desert, 16, 18.
disciples, 22.
Herod inquires, 63.
message to Jesus, 43.
testimony to Jesus, 18, 129.
Joseph and angels, 8.
of Arimathæa, 166.
Journey in Galilee, 31, 45, 61.
Judas and rulers, 149.
at Last Supper, 151.
hangs himself, 165.
Judge and divider, 50.
Judge not, 40.
Judgment and works, 147.

Kill, shalt not, 40.
fear not them whom, 50.
King's son's marriage, 133.
would make Jesus king, 64.

Labor, all ye that, 43.
Laborers in vineyard, 120.
Lamentations over Jerusalem, 139.
Law, not to destroy, 40.
and Pharisees, 112.
Lazarus raised, 100.
and rich man, 113.

Learning, whence? 90.
Leaven, parabel, 52.
of Pharisees, 74.
Leper healed, 32.
Lepers, ten, healed, 89.
Levi called, 34.
Levi's feast, 56.
Life, eternal, 119.
Lifted up, if I be, 141.
Light, 40.
of the world, 92.
Little children blessed, 118,
flock, fear not, 50.
while, shall not see me, 159.
Lost sheep, 110.
silver, 110.
Love, new commandment, 155.

Many mansions, 152.
Marriage in Cana, 19.
of king's son, 133.
in resurrection, 135.
Mary and angel, 5.
and Elizabeth, 6.
and Martha, 94.
Massacre of Innocents, 13.
Masters, two, 40.
Matthew. See Levi.
Mercy and works, 147.
Mission, last, 167.
Mite, widow's, 140.
Morrow, thought for, 40.
Mother and brethren, 46.
at the cross, 166.
Multitudes, 38, 71, 102.
Mustard seed, 52.

Nain, widow's son, 42.
Nazareth, return, 14.
rejected at, 26, 60.
Net, parable, 52.
Nicodemus, discourse, 21.
at sepulcher, 166.
Nineveh, sign, 47.
Nobleman's son, 25.

Oaths, 40.
Obedience, 40, 130, 155.
Offences, 83, 114.

Parable of ear of corn, 52.
great supper, 108.
husbandmen, wicked, 131.
importunate widow, 115.
laborers in vineyard, 120.
of leaven, 52.
lost sheep, 110.
lost silver, 110.
marriage of king's son, 133.
mustard seed, 52.
net, 52.
pearl of great price, 52.
pounds, 125.
prodigal son, 110.
publican and Pharisee, 116.
rich man and Lazarus, 113.
sons, two, 130.
sower, 52.
supper, great, 108.
talents, 146.
tares, 52.
ten virgins, 145.
treasure in field, 52.
two sons, 130.
wicked husbandmen, 131.
Paralytic healed, 33.
Passover, 20, 151.

Pearls before swine, 40.
of great price, 52.
Persecution foretold, 157.
Peter's denial, 164.
last charge, 167.
mother-in-law, 29.
profession, 76.
Pilate, 165.
Pool of Bethesda, 35.
Pounds, parable, 125.
Prayer, taught, 40, 95.
in Christ's Name, 160.
Christ's last great, 161.
Preface S. Luke, 2.
S. John, 1.
Presentation in Temple, 11.
Prodigal Son, 110.
Profession of Peter, 76.
Publican and Pharisee, 116.
Publicity shunned, 38.

Queen of South, 47.
Question of authority, 129.
David's son, 137.
Christ, whom do men say, 76
commandment, greatest, 136.
disciples of Jesus and John, 22, 43.
divorce, 117.
Elias, 79.
eternal life, 93, 119.
fasting, 56.
greatest, who shall be, 83.
marriage in resurrection, 135.
rich young man, 119.
tribute to Cæsar, 134.

Raising of Jairus' daughter, 57.
Lazarus, 100.
widow's son, 42.
Rejection at Nazareth, 26, 60.
Rejected stone, 132.
Request of James and John, 122.
Rest, I will give you, 43.
Resurrection, 167.
Retires to pray, 30.
beyond Jordan, 99, 101, 102.
Return and residence at Nazareth, 14.
of seventy, 96.
Rich man and Lazarus, 113.
and young man, 119.
Rulers conspire, 149.

Sabbath and ears of corn, 36.
withered hand, 37.
Salt, 40.
Samaritan, the good, 93.
woman, 24.
Samaritans refuse passage, 88.
Sand, 40.
Sepulcher, 166.
Sermon on Mount, 40.
Servant beaten with few and many stripes, 50.
unprofitable, 114.
Seventy instructed and sent out, 86.
return, 96.
Sheep, lost, 110.
scattered, 162.
Signs of Christ's coming, 47, 50, 143.
sought, 47, 50, 73.

Simeon, 12.
Simon, the Pharisee, 44.
Sin against Holy Ghost, 46, 50.
Sky, sign, 50.
Sons, two, parable, 130.
Sound like thunder, 141.
Sower, parable, 52.
Spirit, Holy, 152.
Steward, good, 50.
unjust, 111.
Stills tempest, 54.
Stone rejected, 132.
Strait gate, 40.
Stripes, few or many, 50.
Supper at Bethany, 150.
great, parable, 108.
Last, 151.
Swearing, 40.
Swords, 157.
Syrophenician woman, 69.

Tabernacles, Feast, 90.
Talents, parable, 146.
Tares, parable, 52.
Tempest, stilling, 54.
Temple, cleansing, 20, 126.
visited, 15.
Temptation, 17.
Ten virgins, 145.
Thief in the night, 144.
and treasure, 50.
Thomas doubts, 167.
Tower of Siloam, 51.
Transfiguration, 78.
Treasure in field, 52.
lay up, 40, 50.
Tree by its fruits, 40.
Trial at high priest's, 164.
before Pilate, 165.
Tribute money provided, 82.
to Cæsar, 134.
Triumphal entry, 126.
Truth and freedom, 92.
Twelve apostles, 39.
Two sons, parable, 130.

Unbelief, 92, 142.
Unclean spirit cast out, 28.
Unjust steward, 85.
Unpardonable sin, 46, 50.
Unprofitable servants, 114.
Unwashed hands, 68.

Visit to Martha and Mary, 94.
to Temple, 15.
Vine, the true, 154.
Vineyard, 120, 130.

Walks on the water, 66.
War, going to, 109.
Warning of Herod, 105.
of Leaven of Pharisees, 74.
of Scribes and Pharisees, 138. (See World's hatred.)
Washed hands, 68.
disciples' feet, 151.
Way, I am the, 152.
Watch, 143.
Weeps over Jerusalem, 139.
Wicked husbandmen, 131.
Widow, importunate, 115.
Widow's mite, 140.
son raised, 42.
Will of my Father, 40, 46.
Wise men, 13.
With or against Christ, 84.

Withered fig-tree, 127.
hand, 37.
Witnesses, false, 164.
Wo to offenders, 83.
to Pharisees, 138.
Women minister to Jesus, 45.
of Jerusalem, 166.
at sepulcher, 167.
Woman with bloody issue, 57.
bowed down, 103.
of the city anoints Jesus, 44.
Woman, infirm, 103.
of Samaria, 24.
Syrophenician, 69.
taken in adultery, 91.
Works and witness of the Father, 35.
Words of Jesus shall judge at last day, 141.
World's hatred, 50, 156, 157, 161.
Zacchæus, 124.
Zecharias, 4.

MNEMONIC HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS

FOLLOWING, IN THE MAIN, THE MOST POPULAR HARMONIES; WITH A LITTLE FULLER GROUPING OF KINDRED PASSAGES.

Nouns in *a* = Matthew, *e* = Mark, *i* = Luke, *o* = John.

Adjectives follow the general rule, *a* = 10, etc.

1. Preface to S. John's Gospel. **World.**
2. Preface to S. Luke's Gospel. **Ice** (or Quicksilver), "*taken in hand.*"
3. Genealogies. **Strata** *chronological order,* also **Marble** or **Granite** *for inscription of names.* And **Ivy** or **Vines,** *which climbs up. S. Luke's the ascending order, and it goes up to Adam.*
4. Zacharias in the temple. **Fire** "*to burn incense.*"
5. Angel and S. Mary. **Ice** "*hail*" *and purity.*
6. SS. Mary and Elizabeth. **Diamonds** (or Firmament) *magnificent; the* "*Magnificat.*"
7. Birth of John the Baptist and Zechariah's **Fire** *of inspiration, this time.*
8. Angel and S. Joseph. **Cave,** "*put away privily.*"
9. Birth of Jesus. **Chimes.** *Christmas.*

10. Circumcision. **Knife.**

11. Presentation in Temple. **Ring**, "*turtle doves*" *or ring dove.*

12. Aged Simeon and Anna. **Sickle** (Scythe), *symbol of time.*

"Nunc Dimittis." **Mirror**, "*mine eyes have seen.*"

13. Wise Men. **Caskets** *costly gifts.*

Massacre **Graves.**

Flight into Egypt. **Lanterns** "*by night.*"

14. Return and Residence at Nazareth. **Hammers, Saws, Files, Chisels, etc.**

15. Visit to Temple at the age of twelve. Twelve o'clock or temple **Chimes.** In the midst of Doctor's **Instruments** (Hinges, *Cardinals*).

16. John Baptist in the Desert and Baptism of Jesus. **Brambles** (Cactus) and **Briers** (Thistles) in a **Desert.**

17. Temptation in the Desert. **Wine** (Liquor, Whisky) **Brandy** (Ale, Cask, Barrel) *in a* **Desert.**

18. John testifies of Jesus and First Disciples, near the Jordan **Ford.**

19. Marriage and Miracle at Cana, **Pots.**

20. Passover and first Cleansing of Temple, building **Stones.**

"He knew what was in men." **Probe.**

21. Discourse with Nicodemus, "by night," "men love darkness." **Woods** (or Grove).

22. Baptizing in Judea and John near Salim, "much water there." **Moss** (or Wort).

Question between Disciples of Jesus and John. **Poplars,** *popularity.*

23. Jesus departs to Galilee after John's Imprisonment and teaches, another **Region.** Journey, **Staff, Stick, Rod,** Prison, **Straw** or **Boards.**

Fame. **Ink. Papers.**

24. Woman of Samaria at Well. **Box** (Pole, Broom).

Food, and Harvest gathered. **Lockers** (Boxes).

25. Healing of Nobleman's Son. **Toga** *worn by Roman noblemen.*

26. At Nazareth in Synagogue; after reading Jesus "sat down and taught." **Sedilia.** Is mobbed there. **Sticks.** Goes to dwell at Capernaum. "The people which sat in darkness." **Chairs.**

27. Calling of the Four Disciples and Draught of Fishes. **Baskets** (Cast-nets) on the **Beach** with **Fishes.**

28. Unclean Spirit Cast out. **Liquor** (Whisky) mixed with **Earth** (Lead).

29. Peter's Mother-in-Law and many others healed, "as was spoken by **Esaias,** "*at even.*" **Breeze,** "*fever,*" **Quinine. Windows** and **Litters,** *breeze and sick.*

30. Retires and prays in a desert place. **Missal** in a **Desert.**

31. Journey through Galilee. **Map** of **Region** (Staves) and **Sticks.**

32. Healing of a Leper, with **Skin** like **Naaman's** before he washed in the **Stream.**

33. Healing of a Paralytic. *Paralysis binds the* **Limbs** *like* **Fetters. Bearers** *had to bring him.* **Pharisees.** "**Blasphemer.**"

34. Call of Levi. **Leviathan. Taxman** *with* **Pen** (Key).

35. Pool of Bethesda. **Otter** (Crocodile, Hippopotamus).

Subsequent Discourse. "My Father worketh hitherto and I work." **Ox.** Relation to the Father and the Father's witness to Him. **Dove.** *See Jo. I. 32–34.* "Life," "Death," "Graves," "that ye may have life," *etc.* **Corpses.**

36. Disciples pluck ears of grain on the Sabbath. Priests blameless. **Blameless** (Sabbath). **Plates,** *for collections;* and **Key** *to the Crib, for corn.*

37. Withered Hand in the synagogue. Withered **Leaves** (Stem), **Hand Basin; Synagogue.**

38. Arrives at Sea of Tiberias followed by multitudes; like **Leaves.**

Jesus seeks to avoid publicity. **Brass Band,** "hear His voice in the streets."

39. Twelve Apostles. **Naming** (Calling) of the **Pillars;** like **Cedars** (Trees).

40. Sermon on the Mount. Beatitudes and woes. **Bats** (or Swallows) in a **Chimney.**

"Salt." "Cast out." **Seasoner. Waste** (Cast) **Chips.**

"Light," "candle" under a **Bed. Delilah. Tallow.**

Law not to be destroyed. **Parchment** *more durable than paper.*

"Thou shalt not kill." **Game.**

"Deliver thee to the judge." **Handy** (Safe) **Gyves.**

Adultery and divorce. **Satyr.**

"Cut off the **Hand."**

Swearing, *right* **Hand** *held up in court.*

"Canst not make one **Hair** white or black," "eye," "tooth," "cheek," "take away thy cloak," "go a mile," "give to every one that asketh." **Face** (Back) *on a* **Highway.**

Love for enemies. **Lamb** in a **Prison.**

Alms, **Almonry.**

Prayer. **Chapel. Answering** (or Prayer-hearing) **Sky.** "Forgive when ye stand." You are under the **Same Sky,** on the **Same Earth.**

Fasting. **Bakery** (Market).

"Lay up treasures." **Bank** (Garret).

"How great is that darkness." **Catacomb** without **Natural** (Candle) **Light.**

Anxiety about food and clothing. **Bazarre; Fancy** (Plain) **Dishes.**

Two masters, of the **Same Inn** (Ship, Kitchen).

Judgment. **Prison** in **Babylon.** *Daniel.*

"Beam." **Building** in **Babylon.**

"Fall into the ditch." **Bridge.**

"Pearls before swine." **Gadara.**

"Ask." **Askalon; Answering Sky.**

"Strait gate." **Margate** (Aldgate, Gibraltar); **Small Lichens** (Clambering Ivy).

Tree known by its fruits. **Refrigerator** in **Havana.**

"Enter into the Kingdom of Heaven." **Paradise,** "depart from me" into **Hades.** "Doeth the will." **Willimantic.**

Building on the sand or rock, a **Building** in **Sahara** (Gibraltar).

41. Centurion's Servant. **Washington** in **Virginia.** *Care of the great soldier for his servants.*

42. Raising of widow's son. **Widdin** (Widnes).

43. John's Message from prison and following discourse. **Limbo** (Libby, Isle d'If). **Favored** and **Ungrateful Land.** *Piping and dancing.* **Italy** is a **Playful Land.**

"All ye that labor" **Laboring Waves.**

44. Jesus anointed by a woman "which was a sinner." **Sinope** (Sing Sing).

45. Second circuit in Galilee and ministering women. **Miss Nightingale.** (Lydia.)

46. Demoniac and blasphemers. **Satanic Spade** *sowing* **Devil's Seed** in the **Great Divide.** "House divided," "never forgiven." **Last** (Fatal) **Hinge.**

Friends went to lay hold on Him. **Tendrils.**

47. Seeking a sign. **Brass Plate.** Nineveh and Queen of the South. **Pagan skies.**

48. Nearest relatives of **Christ. Israelites** indeed. **Family Plate. Tree** (Tendrils).

49. Washing. **Pharisee Garden** (Complaining). **Dirt** (Schist, Silt).

50. Discourse to multitude, "they trode." **Paving Brick.**

"Nothing covered, hid," **Glass Lid** (Proclaiming Clarion).

"Kill the body," "fear," "warn." **Handy Pistol.**

"Two farthings." **Strange** (American) **Thrips** (Dimes).

"Hairs," **Hair Trigger** (Spring).

Confessing or denying before men. **Tearing** (Branding) **Pincers** (Irons).

"Not be forgiven." **Lost** (Fatal) **Hinge.**

"A judge or a divider. **Brass Dividers.**

"Greater barns." **Barn Hinges.**

"Fear not little flock, kingdom." **Everlasting Diadem.**

"No thief approacheth." House broken. **Breaking Jimmy.**

Steward, "portion of meat," "cut in sunder." **Carving Knife.**

Few and many stripes. **Lash Wires** (Tips).

"Fire on the earth." **Fallen Wire,** *electric.*

Family Divisions. **Family** (Brass) **Dividers.**

Discerning the face of the sky. **Large Spyglass.** *See also warning to Disciples and sermon on the Mount.*

51. Galileans' blood mingled with their sacrifices. **Sacrificed Bittersweet,** *mingled.* Tower in Siloam. **Hanging** (Mantling) **Ivy.**

Barren Fig-tree.

52. Parable of Sower. *One of the plainest.* **Giles** *would not expect* **Bread** *from* **Quack Grass.**

Tares and other parables. **Gathered Tares.**

Mustard seed. **Greatest Plant, Greatest Vine,** and **Nests.**

Ear of "corn." **Meal** and **Raised Rice.**

Leaven. **Baker's Plants.**

Treasure hidden in the field, and pearls. **Flattened** (Packed) **Grass** *to conceal.*

Net. "Sat down" on **Flat** (Handy) **Grass.**

53. Jesus had not where to lay His head. Like **Lazarus,** *the beggar.*

Beginners as **Disciples** not to be **Lingerers** (Shirkers).

"Let the dead bury their dead." **Lazarus** *that was dead.*

54. Stilling the tempest. **Christ** with a **Bench** or **Seat** for a **Bed** (Ulysses, Charon, Casabianca, "*as born to rule the storm*").

55. Demoniacs of Gadara. The **Devils** *went into the* **Beasts.** The **Gadarites** were **Shylocks;** *did not want to lose their unlawful profit in unclean beasts.*

56. Levi's Feast. **Kettles** (Bell) *for dinner.*

Pharisees *regarded* **Tramps** *as* **Swine** (Pigs).

Question about **Fasters.** Old garments pieced. **Tailors** with **Needles. Caterers** with new bottles, *which were made of* **Skins.**

57. Jairus' Daughter and woman with bloody issue. **Daughter** of **Jairus** and **Leeches.**

58. Two blind men healed. **Partners.** "Crying" **Wailers** (Callers) "spread abroad His fame." **Proclaimers.**

59. Dumb spirit cast out. **Stammerers, Marvelers, Pharisees, Slanderers,** and **Blasphemers.**

60. Rejected again at Nazareth. **Family Laurels**

(Hayseed, Wayback Plant, Branch). **Conventicles,** *often gathering place of narrow, local prejudice.*

61. Third (?) Tour of Galilee; as **Evangelist** "teaching and preaching"; as **Philanthropist,** "moved with compassion" for the "multitude." No **Harvesters** or **Laborers.**

62. After **Warning,** *etc.*, He sends forth the **Disciples** as **Physicians** and **Ministers** to heal and preach, *as from a* **Seminary** or **Cathedral.**

63. Herod inquires about John whom he had beheaded at the banquet. **Inquirer** *at the* **Heronry,** *scene of the* **Ghastly Table.**

64. Jesus retires with the returned disciples and feeds 5,000. Like **Pilgrims** (Sitters, Inmates) at the **Large** (Charity) **Tables** in the **Refectory** of a **Hospice** (Hostelry).

65. When they would place Jesus on a **Throne,** He retired.

66. Jesus walks on the water, in the storm at night. **Darkened Sails** (Breaking Masts) *of* **Vessels** *and* **Boats.** People next day inquire about **Boats.**

67. Discourse about bread of life. **Stores.**
Many turned back, from the **Road.**

68. *A great deal was taught about* **Unwashed Hands,**

etc., *at* **Jericho,** *chief school for such* (Gehenna, a place of unclean things).

69. A woman of **Greece** pleaded the privilege of the **Canaanitish Canines** (Animals).

70. Deaf and dumb man healed. "Ephphatha." **Ephesus.**

71. **Maimed Hands,** *etc.*, healed.

72. 4,000 fed. **Jesus,** not **Ceres,** feeds the **Famishing Ravens** (Cattle, Animals).

73. Sign from heaven asked again. **Gen. Greely** and **Naval** (Sailing) **Stations.** *Head of Weather Report. Chiefly important to ships.*

74. Warning against leaven of Pharisees, *etc.* The **Devil** keeps a **Dangerous Bakery.**

75. Blind Man healed, gradually. **Seymour.**

76. **Jesus** an **Inquirer** of the **Disciples:** "Whom say ye that I am?" Profession of **Peter,** the **Everlasting Foundation,** against which the **Satanic Gates** shall not prevail.

77. **Jesus** foretells, tho **Peter** objects, the **Painful Way** before Him. But it is the **Gainful Way** for **Disciples** to be **Imitators,** not **Deniers.**

78. Transfiguration. *The place was* **Hardly Tabor,** *tho tradition says so.* **Disciples** *most favored of* **Spectators** and **Witnesses.**

79. Question about Elias of **Pagan Carmel** *fame. Since* **Predecessor** must first come.

80. Healing a Demoniac. The **Child** was a **Victim** of the **Demons** (Devils) *like the* **Wretches** in **Raging Hades.**

"Fasting and Prayer." **Ascetics** of **Maritime Carmel.** *Carmelite monks.*

"Help mine unbelief." **Unbeliever.**

81. Jesus foretells again His death. A **Repeater** *of the fact that He is to be the* **Victim** *of* **Fated Calvary.**

82. Tribute money provided. **Taxed Galilee.**

83. Who shall be greatest. **Greatest Matthew?** (James, Paul), (Small Samuel). *Taught by a* **Child,** *as to who shall be* **Chief** (Leader).

Wo to **Offenders.** Must needs be, but wo to that man, *e. g.*, **Traitorous Iscariot.** "Their angels do always behold the face." **Ecstatic Raphael.** "Hell." **Devils** (Wretches). "Tell him his fault." **Brave** (Faithful) **Paul** *to St. Peter at Antioch.*

"Neglect to hear the Church." **Saint James** *First presided and pronounced the Church's authority.*

84. Casting out devils in Christ's name. "He that is not against us is for us." **Bigots** (Rivals), **Seceders** (Sectaries).

85. Unmerciful servant. **Hard** (Impatient, Implacable) **Chain.**

86. The 70 instructed and sent out on their **Mission.** "Laborers few." **Deficiency.** "Lambs among wolves." **Innocence,** "purse nor scrip." **Equipment.** "Peace to this house." **Quiet.** "Worthy of his **Hire.**" "Receive you not." **Indifference.** "Wo unto Chorazin." **Chastisement.** "Despiseth you despiseth me." **Despite.**

87. Leaving Galilee for the **South.**

88. Samaritans refuse a passage. **Bigots** (Inquisitors). "Shall we command fire?" **Fire-eaters** (Jingoes, Inquisitors).

89. Ten Lepers cleansed. **Quarantined Hawaii** (India).

90. Feast of Tabernacles. "How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?" **Oxford.** "Did not Moses give you the law?" **Horeb.** "Ye know whence I am." **The North.** "Will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles?" **Rome,** *etc.* "Rivers of living water." **Jordan.** "Out of Galilee or the town of Bethlehem." **The North** or **The South.** "Why have ye not brought him?" "Brought him to **Areopagus.**" "Never man spake as this man." "Judge a man before it hear him!"

91. Woman taken in adultery. "**Moses** in the Law." (Joseph and Potiphar's *wife.*)

92. Further teaching and reproof for unbelief. "Light of the world." **Aurora.** "His time was not yet come." **Chronos.** "Ye shall die in your sins." **Mephistopheles.** "The truth shall make you free." **Demosthenes.** "Devil a liar." **Job,** *Ch. I.* Christ's relation to **God** (Jehovah).

93. Question of eternal **Life**, and Parable of Good Samaritan; his **Pity** and **Kindness**; **Indifference** *of priest and Levite.*

94. Mary's **Wisdom** and Martha's **Anxiety.**

95. Disciples taught to pray. **Prayer-hearing** (Answering) **Sky.**

96. The 70 return. "Satan as **Lightning** fall." **Light** and **Night** "hid from the wise, revealed to babes." **Innocence** and **Wisdom.** "Prophets and Kings have desired." **Privilege.**

97. Blind man healed, and discourse. **Oculist.**

98. Feast of Dedication. **Devotion** (or Goodness, Love). "It was winter." **Cold.**
Works and **Oneness** with the Father.

99. Retires beyond Jordan. **Repose** *and short* **Postponement** of the end.

100. Raising of Lazarus from the **Dark Ground.**

101. Council of chief priests and Pharisees. "Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation." **Endangered Province.** Jesus retires from a **Dangerous** to a **Safer Province.**

102. Jesus departs—goes beyond Jordan and multitudes follow. The **Departing Master** (Savior) finds little **Rest** (Respite, Ease).

103. Woman bowed together made straight. **Straightened Vine** (Willow, Ivy).

104. Advancing toward Jerusalem and teaching. **Planted Vines.** *I Cor. iii: 3–8.*

105. Warned of Herod, "that fox." **Gnawed Vines.** *Song of S. II. 15.*
"As a hen and ye would not." **Wasted Chickweed.**

106. Dined with chief Pharisee. Healed the dropsy. **Water Bin.** "Ass or ox fallen into a pit." **Handy Pry** (Stick, Sill). "Sit not down in the highest room, give this man place." **Changed Triclinium** (Sedilia).

107. "When thou makest a feast call the poor." **Plain Linen.**

108. Parable of Great Supper. **Grand Linen.**

109. Following Jesus. "Hate not his Father," *etc.* **Paper Ties** *easily broken; not so other* **Attachments. Walking** (Palmer's) **Sticks.** "Intending to build." **Paid** for (Prepared, Sawed,

Planed) **Timber.** War, 10,000 against 20,000. **Army** (Prepared Paper) **Lists** *of soldiers.*

110. Lost Sheep. **Last Firstling.**
Piece of Silver. "Candle." **Tallow Dip** (Dripping).
Prodigal Son, **Famished** (Wanting, Nasty) **Swine** (Pigs).

111. Unjust Steward. **Passenger Ships. Large Inns** (Kitchens) *require stewards.* "Two masters" of **Same Ship** (Inn, Kitchen).

112. Pharisees and the Law. **Law Inns** *of London.*

113. Rich man and Lazarus, *of* **Same City** (Village). *Propinquity.*

114. Forbearance, Faith, Humility, "Offences," "Millstone," **Manufacturing Milltown** (Birmingham).
"Forgive him." **Crafty Gibeon** (Implacable Elijah, *as to ruinous pagans*).
"Plucked up, root, cast into the sea." **Snaggy Mississippi.** "Unprofitable Servants." **Enslaved** and **Emancipated Dixie** (Virginia, Carolina).

115. Importunate Widow. **Patient Miss Dix.** *Dorothy, one of the most importunate.*

116. Pharisee and Publican. **Abased Jeremiah** (Hezekiah, Uriah Heap).

117. Divorce. **Married Harlots** and **Shameless**

Rakes *are not in* **Wedlock** but **Felony. Law Inns** *should send them to* **State Prison.**

118. Jesus and little children. **Angry Christ** *expressed His* **Displeasure** *at the disciples, and gave His* **Blessing** *to the* **Happy Babes. Aged Simeon** *took the infant Jesus in his arms.*

119. Rich young man; and disciples' rewards. **Anxious Dives** (Midas, Shylock). The **Unhappy Man** *has* **Grief** for his **Possessions, Recompense.**

120. All the laborers in the vineyard had the **Same Pay.**

121. Jesus (3d time) announces the advance to Jerusalem and His death and resurrection. **Advancing Christ** makes His **Last** (Sad) **Statement** *of His* **Death,** *the* **Fear** *of disciples.*

122. Ambition of James and John. **Unhappy Wrangling** (Vain Plans) *about* **Precedence** (Leadership, Chieftainship), **Envy.**

123. Blind men at Jericho. **Great** (Calling) **Faith** *and* **Perseverance** *obtains Mercy from an* **Answering** (Compassionate) **Christ.**

124. Zacchæus. **Exact Inquirer** (Small Climber). They murmured *at the* **Favored Sinner.**

125. Parable of Pounds. **Faithful Ministers** and **Hateful Citizens.**

126. Triumphal entry into Jerusalem. *There should*

be a **Waiting Crown** *for the* **Sacred** (Messianic) **King** *in* **Every Land** *of the* **Sad** (Waiting, Wanting) **Earth.**

Jesus wept over the **Fated** (Mad, Fanatical) **Victims. Wasted Chickweed.**

Children's praises. *The* **Echoing Air** and **Carping** (Pharisaic) **Critics.** Cleansing Temple. **Sacred** (Angry) **Visitor. Cleansing Water. Pots** (Stones).

"Healed." **Sacred** (Laving) **Stream** of **Healing Waters.**

127. Withered Fig-tree. **Hard** (Arid, Barren) **Earth,** and **Freezing** (Keen) **Air.** Faith to remove mountains, like **Level Land** *and the* **Flat Sea.**

128. In the evening He went out over the **Next Valley** *and the* **Next Hill.**

129. Christ's authority questioned: *by* **What Right?** *The* **Same Right** *as that over the* **Commanded Heavens** (or Earth), *and the* **Obedient** (Subservient) **Stars** (Planets).

130. Two sons, on the **Paternal Farm** (Land).

131. Wicked husbandmen. **Rented** (Neglected) **Land. Lawless Weapons. Outrageous Villainy** (Violence).

132. Rejected Stone. **Rejected Marble** (Granite), **Marvelous Headstone, Awful** (Small) **Grinding,** "*grind to powder.*"

133. Marriage of king's son. **Regal** (Splendid) **Plate** (Platters, Flagons, Decanters, Tankards, Salvers).

134. Tribute to Cæsar. **Paid Tribute** (Crafty Trick, Insidiousness), **Imperial Denarius** (Sanctuary Shekel).

135. Marriage in the resurrection. **Seven** (Wedding, Fresh) **Chains, Marriage Jewels,** *and* **Many Widowhoods.**

136. Great Commandment. All condensed as in a **Condensing Glass. Great** (Safe) **Key** *of* **Righteousness** (Piety, Life).

137. Christ, the Son of David. **David's Scepter. Inherited Regalia. Exalted Sitting,** "*Sit thou on my right hand.*"

138. Warnings and woes of Scribes and Pharisees. **False** (Dangerous) **Pens. Pretentious Bark** *of tree* (Contentious Anise), **Exalted Positions** (Sittings). **Wailing** (Vain, Complaining) **Winds.**

139. Lamentation over Jerusalem, "as a hen." **Sheltering Branches** (Palms). **Wasted Chickweed.**

140. Widow's Mite. **Small Leptons** (All the Pennies, Quarter Pennies). The smallest *denominations of coin are not of* **Precious Silver,** *but of copper, nickel, etc.*

141. Greek inquire for Jesus. **Attic** (Strange) **Coins** (Corselets). "The hour has come—save me from this hour." **Watched** (Awaited, Startling) **Clock.** "Corn—fall into the ground—bringeth forth." **Planting** (Repaying) **Plow** (Hoe). Sound like thunder. **Bass Horn** (Gong, Trombone). "Prince of this world cast out." **Gate Lock,** "if I be lifted up." **Exalted** (Displayed, Dazzling) **Monstrance.** "Walk in the light," **Walking** (Marking, Accurate) **Pedometer.**

142. Hopeless Unbelief. **Vain Monstrance** (Probe), "put out of the synagog. **Gate Lock,** "the word shall judge him." **Answering Phonograph,** *by which the exact words are preserved.*

143. Watching for coming signs. Destruction of Temple, *etc.* **Terrifying** (Perplexing) **Skies. Newspapers, Steep Ladder** *up a* **Tall Tree,** *on a* **Beacon Hill.** "Kingdom—with observation." **Seen** (Observed) **Kingston,** "as lightning shineth." **Flaming** (Dazzling, Ancient) **Shinar,** "day of Noe," **Rainy Tigris.** "Lot's Wife," **Salty Syracuse.**

144. Thief and house broken up. **Breaking Jimmy** and **Bent** (Wrenched) **Planks.**

145. Ten Virgins. **Ten Hearts** (and Hands) *for somebody.*

146. Five Talents. **Bent** (Eagle's) **Talons.**

147. Judgment according to **Merciful** (Helping) **Hands,** *works of mercy.*

148. At night Jesus went out to the **Next Hill.**

149. Rulers conspire with Judas. **Plentiful** (Pledged) **Silver,** *in a* **Handy** (Safe) **Chest,** *in the* **Priestly Palace.**

150. Supper at Bethany. **Bethany** (Eating, Feasting) **Hall. Waste Money, Waste Bread,** *say some like Judas. S. Luke tells of a sinner.* **Sinopy** (Sing Sing).

151. Passover Meal and institution of Lord's Supper. **Guest** (Eating) **Chamber** (Hall), **Placed Seats** (Beds). **Several** (Center, Separate, Necessary) **Dishes. Fragrant** (Arranged) **Flowers.**

Washing Feet. **Water Wort.**

"With desire have I desired." **Special Dish.**

"That he may sift you." **Metal Sifter.**

"Swords," *etc.* **Ready Hilts.**

Judas. **Satanic Foxglove** (and Wormwood).

"Glorified." **Glad** (Happy) **Morning-glory.**

Love. **Emblematic Rose.**

152. Many mansions. **Many** (Great) **Doors.** "I am the way." **Strait** (Plain) **Door.** "Shew us the Father—Have I been so long time with

you?" **Sacred** (Faithful, Fatherly) **Portrait** (Photograph).

153. The Comforter. **Plain** (Flax, Calico) **Comforter.**

154. True Vine. **Gnawing Foxes.** *Song S. II. 15.*

155. Love and obedience. **Sacrificing Doves.**

156. World's hatred. **Hating Wolves.**

157. Persecutions foretold. "That ye may remember —sorrow hath filled your heart." **Parting** (Farewell) **House** (Room, Road).

158. Holy Spirit as Judge and Guide. **Ecclesiastical Courts.**

159. "A little while and ye shall not see me." **Parting Roads** (Coaches).

160. Prayer in Christ's Name. "Show you plainly." "I came forth—I go to the Father." **Sanctum Sanctorum** (Sacred Oratorium).

161. Christ's high-priestly prayer. *Like Aaron on* **Sacred** (Parting) **Hor.**

162. "The sheep shall be scattered." **Halter Pegs** and **Protecting Barn.**

163. Gethsemane. *Sadness associated with* **Cemetery Chapel, Carrying Bier, Death Scythe, Sad Job** (Orpah, Naomi, *etc.*). "Drops of blood." **Reddened Tiles.** "Angel from heaven—strengthening Him." **Angelic** (Heavenly) **Links.** "Lanterns and torches." **Traitor-**

ous Diogenes. "Went backward." "Let these go their way." **Backward** (Departing) **Jonah.** "Shall we smite?" **Ready Instrument** (Knife) "healed him." **Healing Instrument.** "Malchus" and "Peter," names given by **Accurate** (Exact Naming) **S. John.** "Twelve legions of angels." **Heavenly** (Angelic) **Barracks.**

164. At the High Priest's and Sanhedrim. **Hasty Seats,** *on the* **Swept Tiles** *of the* **Priestly Palace. Acquainted S. John.** "Bound Him—to Annas first—it was cold." **Accurate S. John.** "Linen cloth." **Raveled Thread.** "Forsook Him and fled." "False witnesses." **Dangerous** (Damaging) **Records,** *at a* **Police** (Central) **Station.**

165. Before Pilate. *Not* **Ancient** (Law-giving) **Moses,** *but an* **Alien Governor,** *and the* **Hated Eagles,** *and* **Enwreathed Vines** *meant* **Subjected Palestine.** Suicide of Judas. **Desperate Monaco,** *most noted place of suicides* (Unenvied Kartha, *native place of Judas*).

Jesus sent to Herod. **Galilean Limb.** Dream of Pilate's Wife. **Dreamy Hades** (Paradise). Pilate takes Jesus again into the hall and questions Him, *mentioned only by* **Exact S. John.** Further efforts to release Jesus. **Procrastina-**

ting (Anxious) **Governor.** Washes his hands. **Healthful Bath** (Washington).

166. Crucifixion. **Redeeming** (Remembered) **Calvary. Sacred Head. Wreathed** (Piercing) **Briers. Sacrificing** (Patient) **God.** Weeping women and others. **Weeping Willows.** Hebrew, Greek, and Latin **Language** (Apt, Accurate) **Scholar.** "What I have written I have written." **Emphatic** (Angry, Unchangeable) **Governor.** "Father, forgive them." **Cleansing Hyssop.** Penitent Thief. **Penitent** (Bent) **Thistle.** "Why hast thou forsaken me?" **Weeping** (Lamenting) **Rama,** *and* **Forsaken Breast.** "Four parts." Without seam." **Accurate Observer.** *S. John.* Women by the Cross. **Faithful Woman.** "Behold thy son—thy mother." **Sacred Mother,** *and* **Favored** (Favorite, Faithful, Named) **Son.** "Into Thy hands." **Penetrating Prickles** (Thistles, Briers). "I thirst." **Famishing Lord** (Safe Teetotaler). "It is finished." **Faithful Workman.** Earthquake, rocks rent and graves opened. **Empty** (Deserted) **Gravesend** (Hades). "Smote their breasts." **Stretched** (Spreading) **Limbs** *over a path in passing smite us on the breast.* Pilate marveled if He were already

dead. **Exhausted Nerves** *soon succumb.* "Preparation before the Sabbath." **Sabbath Workers** *have* **Exhausted Nerves.** "Break the legs pierced His side." **Hasty Soldiers** (Officers, Governor). Women "returned and prepared spices." **Fresh** (Green) **Spice-bushes.** "Command therefore that the sepulcher be made sure—sure as ye can—set a watch." **Impregnable** (Protected, Defended) **Gibraltar.** Nicodemus. The **Same Nobleman.** Garden. **Practical Botanist.**

167. Resurrection. The **Bereaved** (Zealous, Trembling, Fearing, Weeping) **Marys** *come to the* **Vacant** (Sad, Ravaged, Sacred) **Sepulcher** *with* **Sweet** (Fresh, Ready) **Spices,** *filled with* **Anxious Love** (Curiosity, Sorrow, Joy).

"When it was yet dark." **Grave Robbery.** Earthquake. **Trembling Atlas.**

Angel. **Resembling Gabriel.** Spices. **Fresh** (Sweet) **Spices** *make a* **Fragrant Sepulcher.** "Who shall roll us away the stone?" **Granite** (Marble) **Sepulcher** (Vestibule). "A young man." **Bachelor, Tenement.** "Two men." **Separate Pictures.** "Remember—Galilee." **Remembrance List** (Ticket). "Go tell His disciples—Galilee." *The* **Sent** (Cheerful, Welcome) **Marys**

to **Sad Tenements** *of the disciples.* "Believed not—idle tales." **Easy Primers** (Pictures) *in* **Baby Creches.** "Peter and the other disciple." **Anxious Curiosity** (Rapid Motion). "Stooping down and looking in" **Chest Lid.** Weeping Mary. "Have taken away the Lord." **Grave Robbery.** "All hail!" **Met** (Meeting, Greeted) **Mary.** "Gardener," "Rabboni," "Touch me not." **Tardy** (Late) **Recognizance** (Glad, Great Joy). Soldiers bribed. **Venal Arnold.** Emmaus. "The day is far spent." **Welcome Lintel** *of* **Handy** (Late, Travelers) **Shelter.** "Sat at meat." **Large Refectory.** "Had seen a spirit." **Nebulous Picture.** "Handle." **Seasoned Timber.** "Did eat." **Fresh** (Edible) **Biscuit.** "Mountain in Galilee—some doubted." **Hesitating Gallio.** At the Sea of Galilee. **Galilee Shore.** "Words—spake—written—preached—witnesses." **Special** (Tested) **Writings.** St. Thomas. **Satisfied Doubt.** "Signs—drink any deadly thing—sick." **Handy Dispensary.** "Saved—shall be damned." **Damp Cell.** "Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whosoever sins ye remit." **Imparted Power.** "Tarry in Jerusalem." **Resting Sedilia.** "Teaching." "Father,

Son, and Holy Ghost." **Zealous Athanasius.** *See creed and history.* Ascension. **Bethany** (Elevated, Heavenly) **Picture,** in the **Greatest Theater.** "Many other signs." **Many Wonders.** "World—would not contain." **Stretched World.**

ACTS.

I. 1. **Quicksilver** is **associated** *with Lu. I. 1.* 2–12. The **Mountain ascends** *to the cloud. Ascension.* 13–26. The **Stars** are **assembled** (associated) *in twelve signs of the zodiac.* 18. The **Field** was **associated** *with Judas.* II. A **Penny associates** *with Pentecost.* 1–12. The **Graphophone approximates** (approaches) *the speaking tongue.* 13–18. **Bottles** are **associated** *with wine* (Glasses are arranged). 19–21. The **Telescope announces** *wonders in the heavens, etc.* 22–36. **Nails affix** *to the cross and coffin.* 37. **Pins attach** (aggravate). 38–41. The **Font**—*baptismal*—**admits** *to membership* (assoils). 42, 43. The **Paten administers** *the bread.* 44–47. **Money** is **added** up (accumulates). III. **Vines attach** *themselves* and **add** *to the beauty of gates.* 12–18. **Morning-glories** and **Prince's-feathers attract** (associate with *glorified and Prince of Life*). 19–21. **Grass** (Plants) **accept** *rain, refreshing from above.* 22–26. **Prophet-flowers announce.** IV. 1–4. **Batons** and **Stocks associate** *with arrests.* 5–22. **Chairs** (Seats) are **arranged** for *councils.* 11, 12. **Ladders** are **ascended** by *builders.* 13, 14. **Books assist** *learning, not those men.* 23–30. **Books** (Man-

uals, Liturgies) **assist** *praying with one accord.* 31. The **Timbers** were **agitated.** 32–37. **Boxes accommodate** *witnesses and contributions.* V. 1–11. The **Lyrie associates** *with liars in sound.* (Anaconda assimilates to Ananias.) 12–16. The **Bodies** were **assembled** (assisted). 17–28. The **Bodies absented** *themselves* (astonished *all*). 29–33, 41, 42. **Lions act** *boldly.* 33. Their **Hearts ached** (acted strangely). 34–40. **Game** is **added** *to liel to make Gamaliel.* 36, 37. **Asses assume.** *Theud-as and Jud-as.* VI. 1–8. **Refectories** and **Seminaries** (Pantries and Studies) **assist** (add to) *each other* (are arranged *for ministers*). 9–15. The **Synagogue** and **Chamber** (Court) **arraigned** *Stephen.* VII. **San Stefano** is **associated** *with S. Stephen.* VIII. 1–4. **Paul assented** (assisted.) 4–40. **Philip attempted** *the first mission.* 9–24. **Simon** is **associated** with *Simony* (attempted *for gain*). 14–17. **Peter** and **John arrived.** 27–39. **Philip approached** and **assisted** *the eunuch.* IX. 1–31. The **Persecutor arrived** *at Damascus and Jerusalem.* 32–35. The **Paralytic arose.** 36–43. The **Sister arose.** X. The **Vision appeared** *to Peter, and* the **Gospel** was **announced** *to and* **accepted** *by the Gentiles.* XI. 1–18. The **Narrow** (Pharisaic) **Province** was **agitated.** 19–26. The **Mediterranean Coast** was **assigned** *to Barnabas.* 27–30. The **Starving Region** was **assisted.** XII. 1, 2. The

Slaying (Jacobite) **Sword awakened** (aroused) *the desire of the Jews* (answered *Herod's purpose*). 3–9. The **Escaped** (Shaken off) **Chains attested** *miraculous deliverance.* 10–19. The **Examined Lock** (Latch Key) **answered** *all right*, but. 20–23. The **Dazzling Metal addled** (amazed) *the people. Josephus XIX. 8, § 2.* 24, 25. The **Alms** (Charity) **Money** was **accepted.** XIII. 1–3. **Antioch** (Departing) **Branches** (Plants) were **authorized.** 4–12. The **Branching Cypress** and **Standing** (Acid) **Limes associate** *with Cyprus* and *Elymas.* 13. *Parting* **Palms associate** *with parting in Pamphylia.* 14–52. **Botanical Anthers** and **Pistils** are **analyzed** (associated *with Antioch and Pisidia*). XIV. 1–7. **Framed** (Paneled, Canvas) **Icons**—*Iconium*—are **adored** *in the Eastern Church.* 8–18. **Paper** (Class) **Lists**—*Lystra*—are **arranged** *alphabetically.* **Lame** (Ankle) **Crutches assist.** 19, 20. **Dragging Ropes** are **attached** (assist). 21–28. A **Retraced Map assures** (assists) *accuracy.* XV. 1–35. **Sacrificed** (amputated) **Flesh** (Strangled Beasts, Table Meat) **agitated** (was arranged by) *the Church.* 36–41. **Sharp Tongues agree** *to part.* XVI. 1–3. A **Favored** (Happy) **Home accounted** for *Timothy. II. Tim. i : 5, iii : 15.* 4–5. **Various Cities** (established Churches) were **apprized** *of the decrees.* 6, 7. **Impassable** (Changed, Various) **Roads** were

assayed. 8–11. The **Samothracian Ship awaited.** (Pagan Cities appeal.) 12, 13. **Landing Stages** (Wharves) are **associated** *with river sides.* 14, 15. **Art Galleries** (Paint Shops) are **associated** *with colors.* 16–40. The **Shaken Prison astonished** (amazed, agitated). XVII. **Base** (Anarchic) **Thessalonica, Candid Berea** and **Ancient** (Classic, Famous) **Athens** are **arrived** at (appropriate *this chapter*). XVIII. 1–3. **Banished Aquila** and **Priscilla associate** (accommodate) *Paul with them.* 4, 5. **Faithful Silas** and **Timotheus arrived.** 6. The **Ungrateful Jews** were **abandoned.** 7, 8. **Faithful Crispus** and **Justus accepted.** 9–11. **Brave Paul abode.** 12–17. **Careless Gallio** was **annoyed,** *simply.* 18–23. **Shaven** and **Hastening** (Traveling) **Paul arrived,** *in turn, at Ephesus, Jerusalem, etc.* 24–28. *Alexandrian* **Apollos arrived.** XIX. 7. **Confirmation Candidates awaited.** 8–10. **Hardened Unbelievers** were **abandoned** and **Daily** (Tyrannous) **Disputers** were **attracted** (attended to). 11, 12. The **Miraculous Healer administered.** 13–20. **Vagabond Exorcists attempted** and **Many** (Sacrificing) **Converts** (Librarians **accepted** *the Gospel* and **abandoned** *their books, etc.* 21–34. **Angry Silversmiths aroused** *the whole city.* 35–41. The **Warning Town Clerk appealed** *to them.* XX. 1–6. A **Bare Outline** (Quarterly Sojourn) is **attempted**

LIBRARY

of these three months. 7–12. The **Late** (Farewell) **Service** (Discourse) **accounts** for (the Dangerous, Careless Sleep and Fall are accounted for). 13–16. **Hastening** (Daily) **Journeys** were **arranged** (accelerated). 17–38. A **Passing** (Hasty, Sad) **Farewell** was **arranged.** XXI. 1–16. The **Eastern Coast** (Shore) was **arrived** at and would **arrest** *his journey.* 17–26. The **Central** (Prejudiced) **Province** must be **assured** (appeased, allayed). 27–40. A **Terrible Dust** was **aroused.** XXII. 1–23. The **Rescuing** (Secular, Hedging, Imperial) **Arms arrested** *the mob.* 24–30. The **Leaden** (Metal) **Tips** —*of the scourge*—were **abandoned.** XXIII. 1–5. The **Priestly Wallfruit** was **acrid** (acid) *whited wall.* 6–10. **Dissenting Tares** (Fresh Flax, Seeds *of discord*) **associates with** *pulled in pieces.* 11–24. **Deadly Nightshade accords** *with a murderous conspiracy.* (Plentiful Horsemint and Spearmint was arranged.) 25–35. **Green Lettuce** and **Ilex associates** *with letter to Felix.* XXIV. The **Venal** (Feeling, Trembling) **Bench** (Seat) was **agitated.** XXV. **Infesting** (Festive, Feasting) **Pork** (Beasts) **associate** *with Porcius Festus.* (A Seized Heron associates *with Herod Agrippa.*) The **Imperial Head** was **appealed** to. XXVI. **Extra** (Influenza) **Wards** (Hospitals) are **arranged** for (assigned to) *la grippe. Agrippa.* XXVII. **Successive** (Mentioned) **Sidon,** *etc.*, to

Melita, were **arrived** at. (The Wrecking Mediterranean was aroused.) XXVIII. 1–6. **Envenomed** (Protected) **Paul astonished** *the barbarians.* 7–10. **Healed** (Helped, Benefited) **Publius aided** (assisted). 11–16. **Proceeding** (Welcomed) **Paul arrived,** *at Syracuse, Rhegium, Puteoli, and Rome.* 17–24. **Questioned, Paul answered.** 25–29. **Prophetic Esaias anticipated** (announced). 30, 31. **Dwelling, Preaching, Teaching, Paul abode** *two whole years.*

EPISTLES.

The only special rule for the Epistles is: Any adjective, except those in *a*, means the *Second* epistle. Adjectives in *a* are required for the few chapters above ten.

ROMANS.

I. 1–8. The **World resounds,** "*among all nations throughout the whole world.*" 9–13. A **Country reached** *not yet.* 13–17. **Countries repay** *their evangelization.* 18–32. The **World revealed** (ruined, rebuked).

II. 1–24. The **Balances,** *symbol of law and justice,* **register** (regulate, return, recompense, render) "*to every man according to his deeds.*" 25–29. The **Knife** *of circumcision* **repays** "*if thou keep the law.*"

III. 1–8. **Juniper** (Jew's weed) **repays** *to Jews profit.* 9–20. The **Tree** *of Adam's temptation* **Ruins** (reprobates) *all.* 21–31. The **Tree** *of the Cross* **redeemed** *all.*

IV. A **Bar restrains** (rails off, reserves).

V. 1. The **Dove represents** "*peace.*" 2. The **Heart reenters** *grace and* **rejoices.** 3–5. The **Tongue repeats** "*patience,*" "*patience,*" "*experience,*" "*experience,*" "*hope,*" "*hope.*" 6–11. The **Lamb reconciles** *and* **rejoices** *us.* 12–21. The **Lamb replaces** *the serpent.*

VI. 1–14. The **Baptistry represents** (resembles, reminds of) *the* **Tomb** (Mausoleum). 15–23. The **Hall rules** *and* **rewards** (repays) *the Kitchen.*

VII. **Calvary replaces** *Sinai.*

VIII. 1–17. The **Spirit revives** (raises, reclaims, reunites). 18–25. **S. Paul reckons.** 26, 27. The **Spirit reinforces.** 28–32. **Calvin** is **recalled** *to mind.* 33–39. **Christ rises** (reinforces, rivets).

IX. **Brethren** (Kinsmen, Fathers, Children, Potter) **recall** *the covenant mercies, predestination, etc.*

X. 1–13. **Faith Receives** (reaches) *righteousness.* 14–21. The **Gospel** (Tidings) **runs** (reaches).

XI. 1–15. **Part Land remains** and **Pagan Land received** (reconciled). 16–36. The **Grafted Field** (Country) **rejected** or **retained.**

XII. 1. **Alms Basins receive.** 2. The **Artist Chisels reshape.** 3–8. **Safe Keys retained** or **returned,** "*members,*" "*same office.*" 9, 10. **Marriage** (Band) **Rings retain** or **represent** *the binding force.* 11–13. **Rapid Money rattles.** 14–20. **Patient** (Restrained, Gracious) **Weapons repay.**

XIII. 1–7. **Plant Orders rule** (regulate) **Classification.** 8–10. **Warring Roses reunited.** *Law established after the "war of the roses."* 11–14. The **Awakened Daisy** (Morning-glory) **rises.**

XIV. The **Arbitrary Bench**—*judges*—**regulates** (rules) *the* **Family Table** "*judgment*" *in meats and eating.*

XV. 1–3. **Small Animals require** *help.* 4. **Ancient Parchments record.** 5–7. **All Mouths re-**

spond *as one.* 8–21. **Pagan Sheep rejoice.** 22–33. **Spanish Sheep reached,** *query: by S. Paul?*

XVI. **Various Houses remember** *and are* **remembered.** 17–19. **Masked** (Sham, Awkward) **Partitions** are **removed.** 20. **Hard Floors resist** *stamping.*

I. CORINTHIANS.

I. A **Country** if **cut** *up* **can't** *be wise. Divisions and Wisdom.*

II. 1, 2. The **Crucifix contains** *all that symbolized S. Paul's preaching at the time in question.* 3–16. The **Lance** (Scalpel) **cuts** *in and* **compares** *like the spirit that searcheth the deep things.*

III. 1–9. **Milk weeds** and **Plants contain** *water.* 10–17. **Roots** are **cut** up *in digging for foundations.* 18–23. **Venus' fly-trap catches.**

IV. 1, 2. **Cabinets conceal** *mysteries.* 3–5. The **Bench contemns** *very small things to be judged.* 7, 8. **A Letter contains** *that which is written, thou didst receive.* 8–13. **Tables** (Chairs, *etc.*) *of rich* **contrast** *with* **Stools** and **Benches** *of poor.* 14–21. **Wills** and **Books** are **compared.** *Fathers and instructors.*

V. The **Beast** is **condemned** (cut off). *Gross sinner excommunicated.*

VI. 1–8. **Courts** are **convened** (crowded) *by the worldly.* 9–11. **Prisons contain** *such.* 12–20. **Temples** are **converted** *to Brothels.*

VII. **Utah** (Turkey) **corrupts** *family life.*

VIII. **Graham condemned** *flesh.* **Commended** *vegetable diet.*

IX. 1–18. The **Apostle** (Sister, Wife, Minister, Preacher) **can claim** *support.* 19–23. The **Apostle conciliated** *all.* 24–27. The **Athlete controls** (conquers) *his body.*

X. 1–15. **Examples confirm** (Lust, Idolatry, Fornication, Murmuring, Admonition, Temptation, Constrain). 16–33. **Communion can't combine** *with idolatry.* 31. The **Glory** or **Motive characterizes.**

XI. 1–16. **Natural** (H) **Air covers** *the earth.* 17–34. The **Sandy Desert caught** *the food from heaven. Manna.*

XII. **Various Jewels**, *gifts*, and **Instruments contribute** and **combine,** *divers gifts and instrumentalities.*

XIII. The **Ancient** (Aged) **Cherry-tree,** *Charity*, **continues,** *abideth.*

XIV. **Untranslated Books confuse.**

XV. **Raised** (Saved) **Bodies can't corrupt.**

XVI. 1–4. **Saving Banks collect** *the small savings.* 5–7. **Plain** (Safe) **Roads conduct** (carry *us*) *safely.* 8, 9. **Great** (Safe) **Houses close** *their doors against adversaries.* 10–12. **Safe Roads conduct** *safely.* 13, 14. **Safe Houses care** *for defense and order.* 15–24. **Various Houses** are **commended.**

II. CORINTHIANS.

Where there are 2d Epistles, adjectives in *a* still serve their general use, to add 10. The other *adjectives in e, i, o, u,* are used to indicate the *2d Epistle.*

I. 1–12. The **Sorrowful** (Troublesome) **World comforts** and **consoles** *not.* 13–24. The **Repeating** —yea—nay—(Asseverating, Equivocating) **World confirms** *not.*

II. 1–11. **Tear Bottles commemorated** *sorrow, repentance, forgiveness, Ps. lvi : 8.* 12, 13. **Tight Keys catch,** *Titus, door.* 14–17. **Leaky** (Imperfect) **Jars corrupt.** *Savory, preserves, etc.*

III. 1–6. **Flower Pistils** are **covered** *with pollen* (cover *the bees' legs*). 7–18. The **Climbing Morning-glory clings.**

IV. 1–6. **Window Blinds conceal.** 7. **Wooden Boxes collapse** *sometimes. Earthen vessels.* 8–11. **Police Clubs compel** *a way, e. g., in a persecuting mob.* 12–18. **Outer** (Outward) **Coffins contain** (cover, conceal) *the inner.*

V. 1–10. **Groaning** (Burdened, Unclothed) **Bodies** *will be* **clothed** (covered). 11–15. **Terrified Hearts constrain** *us.* 16–21. **New** (Young) **Creatures** are **conciliated** *easily.*

VI. 1. **Work Shops contain** *many workers to-*

gether. 2. **Revival Chapels call,** *now is the accepted time.* 3–13. **Clergy Houses contain** *various departments.* 4, 5. **Reformatory Prison confine.** 6, 7. **Theological Seminaries cultivate.** 8, 9. **Intelligence Offices convey.** 10. **Relief Stations** (Poor Houses) **collect** (contribute). 14–18. **Union** and **Dissenting Chapels conflict** *and* **confuse** *sometimes.*

VII. **Sorrowing** (Repenting) **Corinth comforts** (Sorrowing Macedonia is comforted).

VIII. 1–5. **Liberal Macedonians contribute.** 6–24. **Zealous Titus** and **Corinthians** are to **cooperate** (collect).

IX. **Liberal Givers** (Boasters, Reapers, *etc.*) **contribute** and **collect.**

X. 1–6. **Meek Warfare captivates** and **casts** *down.* 7–18. **Foolish Boastings** (Commendings, Comparisons, Measurings) are **condemned.**

XI. 1–15. **Jealous Favored Regions** are **cared** for. 16–33. **Persecuting Dangerous** (Various, Hating, Fanatical, Native, Pagan, Damascan) **Lands** and **Seas** are **counted.**

XII. 1–10. **Ground Glass Lenses collect** (concentrate). 7–10. **Neglected Barbed Wires cut.** 11–13. **Self's Famed Trumpet commends** *not.* 14–21. **Spend Gained** (Saved, Gambling) **Money compensates** *not.*

XIII. The **Thrice Spared Tree cut** *not.*

GALATIANS.

I. 1–14. **Regions give** up (go back from) *the pure Gospel.* 15–24. **Regions** are **gone** *away from or to.*

II. 1, 2. **Money goes** *up with S. Paul for the poor.* 3, 4. **Spy-glasses get** *in.* 5–9. The **Knife is given** *over specially to S. Peter.* 10. **Money** was **gathered** and **given.** 11–17. **Mirrors give** *back image, face to face.* 18. **Tools** *are not* **gathered** but **given** *up.* 19–21. The **Band** (Link, Chain) **goes** *deep.*

III. 1. **Witch-hazel** is **gathered** *easily.* 2–29. **Seed germinates.** *Abraham's seed.* 13. A **Tree glorified.** 14–29. The **Birch governs** *when taken to school.*

IV. 1–7. The **Rod governs.** 7. The **Will gives** *to the heir.* 8–18. **Bread** is **given** *beggarly elements. Would have given them unto me.* 19–31. The **Cradle governs** (goes).

V. 1–6. **Cattle** are **galled** *by yoke.* 7. **Horses gallop** or **go** *well, as well as run well.* 8–12. **Leaven grows** (germinates). 13–36. **Flesh** is **governed.** 19–22. **Beasts grovel** and **growl.** 22–26. **Lambs** and **Doves** are **gentle** (*give in*).

VI. 1. **Prisons guard.** 2–5. **Workhouses give** *board and work.* 6. **Parsonages get** and **give.** 7–10. **Granaries garner.** 11–16. The **Cross is glorified.** 17. **Prisons guard** (gall) *the body.*

EPHESIANS.

I. The **World** (Earth, Heavens, *etc.*) was **founded** (Fore-ordained, furnished, filled) *for the adopted children.*

II. 1–5. The **Telegraph** (Battery, Motor) **flies** (fills, furnishes) *motion. The dead quickened.* 4–10. **Crowns flash** (furnish, flourish). 11–13. The **Anchor fails** *not, hope.* 14–22. **Stones fall** *when middle wall of partition is broken down.* (Stones are fitted. *20, 21, 22.*)

III. 1–8. **Gentian** is **filtered** *for tonic. Gentiles.* 9–21. **Forests** are **filled.** *Unsearchable riches, mystery, hid, boldness, access, riches, rooted and grounded, breadth and length.*

IV. 1–6. **Spokes** (Wheels) **focus** *to one center.* 7–13. **Ladders fall** *sometimes when ascending and descending,* and **Measures** are **filled** *full.* 14. **Sails fill** (flap, flatten). 15, 16. **Images** are **fitted** *together.* 17–23. **Books fill** *the mind with understanding, ignorance, taught, learned.* 22–24. **Cottons fade,** *put off and put on.* 25. **Papers** are **filled.** 26–28. **Windows** are **fastened.** 29. **Tobacco fills** *some mouths sometimes.* 30. **Letters** (Boxes) are **filled** *and sealed.* 31, 32. The **Curtain falls** *opportunely on such scenes.*

V. 1, 2. **Lambs follow** and **furnish** *an offering and sacrifice.* 3–5. **Beasts** (Swine) **fill** *their mouths with unclean, filthy things.* 6, 7. **Serpents fear,** *deceivers fear the wrath of God.* 9–14. **Owls** (Bats) **fear** *the light.* 15–17. **Cats,** *etc.*, **feel** *their way circumspectly. See Talmage on this text.* 18. **Beasts** (Swine) **fill.** 19, 20. **Lambs Frolic.** 21–33. **Head, Flesh, Bones,** *etc.*, **form** *one whole.*

VI. 1–9. **Homes foster** *relations between parents and children, servants and masters.* 10–24. **Armories furnish** *whole armors.*

PHILIPPIANS.

I. 1–11. A **Province** is **praised** (performs, partakes, perfected, proves). 12–18. The **Provinces** (and Regions) **Profit** *by the furtherance of the Gospel; even through envy and strife at home, as in that case.* 19–30. No **Region** (Country) is **preferred.**

II. 1, 2. A **Cup** is **poured** *into.* 3, 4. **Jewelry** is **put** off. 5–11. **Jewelry** is **pilfered** (purloined) and a **Crown** is **purchased** (placed). 12–14. **Tools** are **plied.** 15. **Reflectors** are **polished.** 16. **Vanes point,** *vain.* 17, 18. **Bells proclaim** *joy.* 19–24. **Money** is **pursued.** 25–30. **Bottles** (Vials) **physic** (poison, pour out).

III. 1. *Only* **Grapes pressed prove** *safe, unfermented, say some.* 2. **Dogwood peels.** 3–6. A **Stock** is **planted** (propagated). 7–9. **Weeds** are **picked** (plucked) out. 10–16. **Arbor-vitæ persists.** 17–20. **Tares** are **pointed** out. 21. **Weeds** (parasites) **perish** (Vines are purged).

IV. 1. A **Stand** is **placed,** *stand fast.* 2, 3. The **Letter** (Book) **Preserves** *unity between E. and S. and the other names.* 4–7. **Wine** (Liquor) **preserves** *not joy, moderation, carefulness, peace.* 8, 9. **Books preserve** (praise). 10–23. A **Box** is **provided** (packed, presented).

COLOSSIANS.

I. 1–8. The **Heavens lay** *up hope in God's love, in clouds which come unto you and all the world and bringeth forth fruit.* 9–29. The **Heavens** (Planets, Stars) **lead** *us to pray—desire to be filled with knowledge—the glorious power—give thanks for Saints in Light—deliverance from power of darkness, the invisible God. All things created that are in the heavens. All fulness—all reconciled, every creature fill up that which is behind, hope of glory, all wisdom, etc.*

II. **Arms** are **Loaded,** *conflict. Laodicea.* 2. **Rings** (Chains) **link,** *knit together in love.* 3. **Money** is **laid** up or by, *treasures hid.* 4. **Gilding lures** *the eye, beguiled, enticing.* 5. The **Telescope looks,** *absent, beholding.* 6, 7. **Bricks** are **laid,** *walk, built up.* 8–10. The **Key** that **locks** *and unlocks dwelleth complete in Him.* 11. The **Sword looseth,** *putting off the body of sins.* 12, 13. The **Spade lifts** *the earth, buried dead.* 14. **Pens line** (lie) (Nails loosen *not*). 15. **Crowns** are lifted. 16, 17. **Dishes** are **left** *out of consideration.* 18, 19. **Images lure** *the superstitious.* 20–23. **Dishes** are **left,** *touch, taste, satisfying of the flesh.*

III. 1, 2. **Vines look** up and **lay** hold. 3, 4. **Morning-glories look** *from the hiding leaves.*

5–10. **Plants lose** and **leave** *again, leave off, put off, and put on.* 11. **Fleur de Lis** (Rose, Thistle, Shamrock, *etc.*) **left** *out of consideration—nationality.* 12–15. **Violets** and **Olives** are **lowly** and **lovely,** *humility, love, peace.* 16. The **Woods listen** *to bird songs.* 17. The **Dewberry leaves** (Alders love *the water*) *do all.* 18–25. The **Holm lasts** (Heartsease lives) *under right domestic care.*

IV. 1. The **Towel lowered** *not Him who girded Himself with it to teach humility. John xiii : 4.* 2–5. A **Door** is **left** *open.* 6. The **Table** is **laid.** 7, 8. **Bed-ticks last** *with faithful servants. Tych-icus.* 9–15. **Nests,** *Onesimus,* **Paper,** *Marc-us,* **Papyrus,** *Epaphras, et al.,* are **left** *to be mentioned last.* 16. The **Letter** must be **lent.** 17, 18. **Chips** are **left** *last. Archippus.*

I. THESSALONIANS.

I. The **Wind sounds** *the labor of love, in power and the Holy Ghost, sounds out.*

II. 1–4. **Keys secure** *entrance in, put in trust.* 5–9. **Money** is **sought** (sufficient). *Cloak of covetousness, might have been burdensome, imparted, laboring, chargeable.* 10–13. **Slates show** *how children study, behoved, his children, walk worthy, received the word.* 14–16. **Jewelry** *shows off, Judea, Jews.* 17, 18. **Shackles** (Bolts) **secure** *from leaving.* 19, 20. **Crowns** *shine.*

III. 1–7. **Willows** (Wormwood, Rue, Bittersweet) **suggest** (signify) *comfort, affliction, tribulation, distress.* 8–13. **Roots stablish** (strengthen, steady), *stand fast, perfect, stablish.*

IV. 1. A **Stick steadies** *walk.* 2–8. **Chests secure,** *possess his vessel, defraud.* 9–12. **Handles save** (supply, secure) *working with your own hands.* 13–18. **Ropes** (Basket, seat) **secure** (swing) *balloon ascension.*

V. 1–11. **Mastiffs sleep** *not.* 12, 13. The **Head supervises** (superintends) *the body.* 14–22. **Animals suggest,** *e. g.: unruly bears, brutes; feeble, weak, patient lambs, doves; evil for evil brutes; rejoicing larks, hold fast, leech, bulldogs; appearance of evil, fox, opossum.* 23–28. The **Body** is **sanctified.**

II. THESSALONIANS.

I. 1–5. A **Growing** (Abounding) **Country satisfies.** 6–12. **Revealing** (Avenging, Glorious) **Heavens** are **seen.**

II. The **Roman Crown symbolizes** (signifies, suggests).

III. **Choking Weeds** (Tares) **sought** out and **Neglected Crops** are **seen** to.

I. TIMOTHY.

I. 1–11. **Countries misuse** (maintain) *doctrines and laws.* 12–16. The **World** is **ministered** *to by Christ and S. Paul.* 17. The **Elements magnify.** 18–20. The **Winds mangle,** *shipwreck.*

II. 1–8. **Crowns maintain** *peace, etc.*, and **Bells monish** *us to prayer.* 9–15. **Jewels** (Money) **make** *fools of some.* **Thimbles** (Needles) **make** *useful women.*

III. 1–14. **Hyssop ministers.** *Bishops and other ministers.* 15, 16. **Vines** (Trees) **mount** up, *ground, pillar, received up.* 16. **Seeds** are **mysterious.**

IV. 1, 2. **Spirits,** *Liquor, Gin, Whiskey,* **muddle** *the mind.* 3–6. **Tables minister,** *meats, every good creature, nourish.* 7–16. **Books minister** (multiply, maintain).

V. The **Hair monishes** *of age, elders.* 18. The **Ox muzzles** *not.* 22. **Hands minister,** *ordination.* 23. **Stomachs make** *us change diet.* 24, 25. **Heads** (Tails) **march** *on before and behind.*

VI. 1, 2. **Hall** and **Barn minister,** *mutually servant, master, yoke, brethren.* 3–5. **Conventicles magnify** *differences.* 6–11. **Mints make** *money.* (Banks mass *money.*) 12. **Ports** (Breastworks, Bulwarks) **make** *us bold.* 13–16. **Palaces manifest** *royalty.* 17–19. **Mints make** *money* (Banks mass *money*). 20, 21. **Conventicles magnify** *little differences.*

II. TIMOTHY.

I. 1–7. **Mother Earth magnifies** *her gifts if stirred up. Mother Eunice.* 4. The **Heavenly Rainbow mingles** *tears and joy.* 8–11. The **Lighted World manifests** *the power of God—manifest, light.* 12–14. The **Solid Earth maintains,** *keep, hold fast, that committed to it.* 15–18. A **Roman Province** is **mentioned.** *Rome, Asia.*

II. 1, 2. **Committed Keys maintain** *what is intrusted.* 3, 4. **Mixed Armor muddles.** 5. **Stolen Crowns misfit.** 6. **Busy Tools manage** *to subsist.* 7–10. **Material Chains manacle** *not the Word of God.* 11–13. **Martyr Crowns magnify** *the glory.* 14. **Striving** (Profitless) **Pens muddle** (mislead). 16–18. **Vile Pens mislead.** 19. The **Struck Die marks** *seal.* 20–21. **Gold** and **Silver Vessels mingle** *with those of wood, earth.* 22–26. **Peaceful Pens mollify.**

III. 1–9. 13. **Vilest Weeds multiply.** 10–12. **Pauline Passion-flowers multiply.** 14–17. **Inspired Pens minister.**

IV. 1–5. A **Popular Pulpit** may **mislead.** 6–12. The **Final** (Closing) **Letter** is **mailed.** (Mentions *things easily associated.*)

TITUS.

I. 1–4. The **World took** *time to begin, but the promise, etc.* 5–16. An **Island** is **told** of—*v. 12*—that **talks, tattles,** *etc.* 6–9. The **Diocese** is **trained** (tended, taught) *by Bishops.* 15, 16. The **Air** is **tainted.**

II. 1. **Bells tingle** (toll), *sound.* 2, 3. **Spectacles** and **Ear-trumpets tell** *of age and teaching.* 4, 5. **Needles** (Thimbles, Scissors) **tell** *of domesticity.* 6. The **Glass tempts.** 7, 8. **Bells toll,** *sound.* 9, 10. **Dishes** (Plate, *etc.*) **tell** of (tempt) *careless servants.* 11–15. The **Crucible tries.** *Judgment at second coming of Christ. Purity.*

III. 1, 2. The **Oak towers** *above the violet, royalty and meekness.* 3–7. **Thorns** are **transformed** (Hyssop transforms). 8. **Crops** are **tilled,** *good works profitable.* 9. **Trees** (Branches) are **traced.** *Family trees, genealogy.* 10, 11. **Branches** are **trimmed** *off.* 12–15. **Artemesia** (Tick-weed, *etc.*) *is* **tended.** 14. **Crops** are **tilled.**

PHILEMON.

May suggest **Philanthropic,** and all hangs together by natural association.

HEBREWS.

I. 1, 2. The **Sun heats.** *Sundry.* **Water hides** *divers.* 2–14. The **World** (Earth) *under the* Heavens *are* **held** *up by the Sun.*

II. 1. **Nails hold,** *slip.* 2. **Pennies help,** *recompense of reward.* 3. **Chains hold** *us, how shall we escape?* 4. **Tin hangs** *sign.* **Money helps,** *gifts.* 5. The **Crown holds** *in subjection.* 6. The **Bell** is **heard,** *visitor.* 7–9. The **Crown** *holds, set Him over, subjection.* 9, 10. The **Cup heals,** *taste, perfect through suffering.* 11, 12. **Chandeliers hang** *in the midst of the church, all in one, brethren.* 13, 14. **Knives** (Forks, Dishes) are **held** (help) *by children partakers, soon as old enough to handle.* 15. **Chains held.** 16–18. The **Breastplate held** *their names.*

III. **Vines hang** *over the house. Vine out of Egypt —Israel.* The **Heart Hardens** *in the oak.*

IV. 1–11. **Hammocks hang** (Beds, Chairs, hold, help us) *in rest.* 12, 13. **Doors hide** (hinder) *not.* 14, 15. **Handles hold** (help) *hold fast.* 16. **Rails help,** *altar rails.*

V. 1–5. **Beasts** were **hallowed** (held) *by priests.* 6–11. **Malchiidæ** (Malacosteidæ) **hover.** 12–14. **Milk** and **Meat help** *the weak.*

VI. 1–6. **Foundations heve** up, *have to be relaid.* 7–9. **Furnaces** are **heated,** *whose end is to be burned.* 10. **Hospices help** *minister to the saints.* 11–15. **Stores** (Treasuries) are **heaped.** 16, 17. **Courts hold** *men to their oaths.* 18–20. **Ships hold** *by the anchor.*

VII. **Salem had** (held) *Melchisedec.*

VIII. 1–4. **Christ hath** *somewhat also to offer.* 5. **Moses** is **heeded.** 6–13. **Jeremiah heard** (hoped for) *this. Jer. xxxi: 31–34.*

IX. **Guides hurry** *along in describing many articles.* **High-priest** and **Priests held** *on till Christ came.* **Mediators harmonize. Testators hand** *down property.*

X. 1–26. **Sacrifices held** *on till Christ fulfilled.* 1–2. **Shadows hover, Perfection** is **hopeless.** 3. **Remembrance** is **held.** 4. **Forms** are **hopeless.** 5–10. The **Will** is **holy. Fulfilment** is **hastened.** 11–14. **Repetition** is **hopeless** (helpless). 15–18. **Conversion** (Inwardness) **heals.** 19–22. **Boldness** (Assurance) **helps.** 23. **Professions held** *fast.* 24, 25. **Assemblings** and **Exhortations help.** 26–31. **Vengeance** and **Judgment hasten.** 32–34. **Persecutions** are **hurled.** 35. **Recompense** (Reward) **hastens.** 36, 37. **Patience helps.** 38, 39. **Justice** and **Faith hold** *back from perdition.*

XI. The **Faithful Clouds hang** (hover, help). *xii : 1.*

XII. 1, 2. The **Weighted Compass** and **Patient Crowns hang.** 3–11. The **Great** (Fastened) **Chase holds** *the type, chastening.* 12–15. **Sharp** (Straight, Garden) **Spades** are **handled,** *hands, straight paths, follow, lest any root.* 16, 17. **Savory Pots hang** (have *more attraction*). 18, 19. The **Awful Trumpet is heard.** 20, 21. The **Fatal Dart** is **hurled.** 22–24. The **Saintly Harps,** *golden,* are **heard.** 25–29. The **Last** (Shaking) **Trumpet** is **heard.**

XIII. 1. **Quaker Vines hang** on. 2. The **Pale** (Garden) **Angelica hangs.** 3. **Embracing Vines hold** *together.* 4. **Marriage Flowers** are **held** by (hang on) *the bride.* 5, 6. **Patient Heartsease hopes** (helps). 7, 8. **Patient** (Fall) **Everlasting hangs** *on.* 9, 10. **Savory Vegetables help** *the meats.* 11–14. **Large Forests hem** (hide) **Cities.** 15, 16. **Sacrificed Fruits help.** 17. **Happy** (Watchful) **Goldenrod** is **helpful,** *profitable.* 18–25. **Raised up Bleeding Heart** is **happy,** *well pleased.*

JAMES.

I. 1. The **Lands await** (are abroad). 2–4. The **World awaited** *God's time.* 5–8. **Seas** are **agitated** (ask *not*). 9–11. The **Sun arises.** 12–15. The **Island attracted** *Ulysses, temptation.* 16–21. The **Earth awaits** *gifts from above, first fruits, slow, receive.* 22–25. The **World aids** (affords, *support to*) *doers, not hearers only.* 26. **Water awaits** *till the bridle of the horse is loosed.* 27. **Water assoils,** *pure, undefiled, unspotted.*

II. 1–9. **Rings attract** (announce, attest) *the rich, gay.* 10–11. The **Probe** is **applied** *all around* (Key answers *not every door*). 12. The **Bell announced** *liberty at Philadelphia.* 13. The **Balance** is **applied** (appealed to), *judgment, equal.* 14–26. **Tools await.** *Apply them, work.*

III. **Adder's-tongue appears** *in the Spring*, and **Wormwood adds** *to bitterness.*

IV. 1–5. **Newspapers announce** (arouse, antagonize, ask). 6, 7. **Clubs aid** (assist), *resist, submit, police.* 8. **Tubs** (Washstands) are **approached,** *draw nigh, cleanse your hands.* 9, 10. The **Bier** (Coffin) **approached.** 11, 12. The **Bar assists**

(arraigns) *the bench.* 13–17. **Boxes arrive** (are arranged).

V. 1. **Wolves awake** (arouse). 2. **Moths attack.** 3. The **Flesh aches.** 4. The **Ear attends.** 5. The **Heart absorbs,** *hearts nourished.* 6–11. **Oxen** and **Sheep accept** (await). 12. **Horses attract** *attention by neighing, nay, nay.* 13. The **Body** is **afflicted. Crickets awake,** "*merry as a cricket.*" 14, 15. The **Body** is **anointed.** 16–18. The **Mouth** (Lips, Tongue) **asks** *confession and prayer.* 19, 20. The **Feet** are **arrested** *from the error of the way.* (*A friendly* hand arrests.)

I. PETER.

I. 1, 2. **Countries** are **elect.** 3–5. **Land** is **entailed,** *inheritance, reserved, kept.* 6, 7. **Gold endures,** *when tried* (exceeds *in value, more precious*). 8. **Clouds enclose** (envelope), *not seen. See Him not.* 10–12. The **Heavens** are **examined** *by astronomers and astrologers. Searched diligently, revealed from heaven, angels desired to look into.* 13. The **Zone encircles** *the earth, gird.* 14–17. The **Ice entices,** *but obedient children pass in fear.* 15, 16. **Ice excludes** *all impurities, holiness.* 18, 19. **Gold** and **Silver entice** *to corruption.* 20, 21. The **World endures,** *foundation of the world.* 22. **Water** is **employed,** *purified, pure.* 23–25. The **World endures,** *abideth forever, endureth forever.*

II. 1, 2. **Cups** (Mugs, Spoons) are **engraved,** *presents at Christenings, babes, milk, tested.* 4–8. **Stones** are **engraved** (esteemed, erected, elevated), *precious stone, head-stone, corner-stone.* 9, 10. **Censers** (Monstrances, Chalices) are **elevated,** *priesthood.* **Lamps enlighten** *darkness into light.* 11–12. **Arms** are **essential** (employed) *by strangers and pilgrims, warring among foreigners, Gentiles.* 13–17. **Crowns** are **entitled** *to obedience and honor, etc.* 16. **Clasps**

insure *cloaks.* 18–20. **Buffers ease** *cars, buffeted.* 21–24. **Nails** and **Spear** were **endured** *for us.* 25. **Rings** are **engraved** *with Bishops' crest or seal.*

III. 1–6. **Flowers** (Violets, Lilies) **embellish,** *meek and quiet, chaste adorning, ornament.* 7. The **Oak elevates,** *the* **Ivy** *embraces.* 8–18. The **Olive-branch** and **Passion-flower are extended** (extolled) *peace, compassion, etc.* 10, 11. **Tobacco** is **eschewed** *by some, chewed by others.* 19, 20. **Nightshade** (Hemlock) **ends** *life. Prisoners hemmed and locked in.* 21, 22. The **Branch** is **exalted.** *Jer. xxiii : 5.*

IV. 1, 2. The **Cross** is **embraced.** 3, 4. **Wine excites,** *excess, revelings, banquetings.* 5, 6. The **Bench expects** (expounds), *judge waits.* The **Pulpit** and **Coffin exhort,** *preached to dead.* 7. The **Prie dieu** is **embraced.** 8. The **Veil** (Sheet) **extends** (extenuates), *covers a multitude.* 9. The **Latch-string extends.** 10, 11. **Pulpits elevate.** 12–19. **Fagots exalted** (embraced by) *martyrs,* and the **Bench expects**—*judge waits the wicked.*

V. 1–4. The **Flock** is **edified** (ensampled). 5–7. **Sheep** and **Doves exemplify** *the humble and meek.* 8, 9. **Lions endeavor,** *seeking.* 10, 11. The **Lamb exalts** us and is **exalted.** 12–14. The **Flock** is **exhorted** and **Hand extended** *in salutation.*

II. PETER.

I. 1–4. **Precious Ore ensures** (exceeds, enhances) *all things that pertain to life, materially, and helps to obtain knowledge. Also* **escapes** *corruption in the earth.* 5–11. **Precious Strata enriches** (ensures). *Strata, layer added to layer, add to, etc., abound, unfruitful, calling and election sure, abundantly.* 12–15. **A Burial Ground evidences** *that shortly we put off this tabernacle.* 16–18. The **Holy Mount evidenced** (exhibited, established) *the divinity of Jesus.* 19. The **Real** (Divine, Promised) **Star elevates,** *arises.* 20, 21. **Interpreted Stars erred,** *astrology.*

II. 1–3. **Counterfeit Coins elude** (escape) *detection, not for a long time, false, bought, merchandise.* 4. **Angelic** (Hellish) **Chains encircle** (embrace). 5–8. **Fire Bells excite** *thoughts of fire and water. The Flood and Sodom and Gomorrah.* 9–11. **Delivering Arms** and **Strong Shackles** (Bolts) **ensure,** *deliver, reserved, to be punished, despise government, railing.* 12. **Ready Guns ensure** *game.* 13–16. **Bribe Money ensnares,** *reward of unrighteousness, beguiling, covetous.* 17. **Every Jar** is **emptied** (exhausted).

18–22. **Tempting** (Fettering, Treacherous) **Chains** are **escaped** (ensnare, entangle, enslave). 22. **Dog Chains embolden** *sows to go back.*

III. 1, 2. **Pure Forget-me-nots** are **enclosed** *in* (end) *the epistle.* 3–8. **Vigorous Everlastings** (Immortelles, Century-plants) **endure.** 5. **Pond Lilies extend** *from the ground out of the water.* 8. **Century Plants exceed** *daisies in age.* 10–15. **Deadly Nightshade ends** *life.* 16, 17. **Wrested** (Wrenched) **Pistils endanger** *the flower.* 18. **Growing Plants extend** (expand) *their roots, understandings.*

I. JOHN.

I. The **Sun opens** *the day*, **overcomes** *darkness*, **overturns** *deception.*

II. 1. **Slates obliterate** *easily, suitable for little children to learn on.* 1, 2. The **Chalice** is **offered** *in memorial of propitiation, words in Holy Communion office.* 3–8. **Stones** were **ordered,** *commandments to Moses, old and new commandments.* 9–11. A **Lamp** is **obscured.** 12–14. The **Pen offers** *means of communicating with a variety of classes.* 15–17. **Money** (Jewelry, Crowns, *etc.*) are **opposed** *to God if loved.* 18. The **Bell** (Clock) **orders** (is obeyed by) *little children, it is the last time, go to bed, school, etc.* 19. A **Key opened** *the door, they went out.* 20–29. The **Key** that **opens** *all things is knowledge, know.* The **Lock opposes** *going out, abide.*

III. 1. **Sun-flowers open** to (obey) *the sun, Son.* 2. **Morning-glories open** *to the appearing sun.* 3. **Lilies open** *in water, both symbols of purity.* 4–10. **Seeds** that are **opposed** *in nature produce opposites.* 4–7. **Vines order** *the branches as to what they shall be.* 8. **Devil's-apples** were **offered** *from the beginning.* 11–24. **Flowers** are **offered** *to suggest love, often.*

12–17. **Fruits** (Cane) are **offered.** 18–21. **Hearts-ease** is **offered** *to whosoever loves.*

IV. 1–6. **Spirits overcome** (obscure) *the mind.* 7–21. **Wine** is **overpassed,** *love better than wine. Song S. i : 2,* **overflows.** *Is. lv : 1, Jo. ii.*

V. 1–3. **Lambs obey,** *love and obedience.* 4, 5. **Lions overcome** *most creatures.* 6–13. **Blood** is **observed,** *blood, life, witness.* 14–16. The **Ear, Mouth,** and **Eye** are **opened,** *pray, ask, see.* 17–19. The **Serpent overcomes** *multitudes.* 20. The **Eye** is **opened,** *we see, know.* 21. **Hands** are **off.**

II. JOHN.

Since there are no chapter numbers, a pronoun, which equals nothing, may take the place of noun. Mnemonics are hardly needed, but such a sentence as this may serve for association: **Elect, Thou** art **obedient,** *the children and house.*

III. JOHN.

Two adjectives = III.

Well Beloved Thou oughtest *to prosper, to receive brethren and strangers, and to follow not that which is evil but that which is good.* 9–10. **Pre-eminence loving He opposes.** 12. **Well Reported He ought** *to be commended.*

JUDE.

Pronoun instead of Chap. numbers. U = Jude. 1–3. I **urge** that *thou* be **unshaken.** 4. They are **ungodly, unawares, undermine** *the faith.* 5. They are **unbelieving.** 6. They are **unsettled.** 7, 8. Such are **unclean.** 9, 10. He was **unrebuked.** They **understand** *not.* 11–19. Such are **unruly, unrestrained, unlawful, ungodly,** and **unclean.** 20. Be **upbuilt.** 22, 23. **Use** *discrimination.* 24, 25. He **upholds.**

REVELATION.

I. 1–11. The **Isle** is **reached** *from Asia.* 7. The **Clouds** shall **robe** and *reveal.* 12–20. The **Stars represent** *the angels.* 14–16. **Snow, Fire, Water,** and **Sun resembled** *the hair, etc.* II. 1–7. **Images** *of silver,* were **retailed** *at Ephesus.* **Tools remind** *of work and labor* (are remembered). **Candlesticks** may be **removed. Necklace resembles** *Nicolaitanes.* **Tools** are **reached** *up to the tree. Tree of Life.* 8–11. **Urn resembles** *Smyrna.* **Tool, Rivet, Money, Jewelry, Key, Crown,** and **Sword remind,** *respectively, of work, tribulation, poverty, Jews, prison, life, and second death.* 12–17. *Epern* may **recall** *Pergamos.* The **Sword represented** *the word.* A **Tripod rests,** *Satan's seat.* The **Sword reached** *Antipas.* The **Bail raises** *the bucket—metal, Balaam.* **Necklace resembles** *Nicolaitanes.* A **Dish resembles** *white stone, manna.* 18–29.–A **Tire** (Tiara) **resembles** *Thyatira.* **Lamp, Tools, Money,** and **Service**—*plate*—**remind,** *respectively, of flame, works, charity, and service.* A **Bell reminds** *of Jezebel.* **Probes** (Scalpels) **reach** *to the veins and heart.* A **Rod**—*of iron*—**rules,** and **Vessels** are **ruined. Stars**—*medals, orders*—**reward.** III. 1–6. **Sward** (sod) **reminds** *of Sardis.*

Spirea and **Star-grass remind** of *spirits and stars.* The **Fig-tree** — *barren* — **recalls** *deceitful life.* The **Forget-me-not** and **Nightshade remind** *of remember and thief.* **Tendrils retain,** *hold fast.* **Lilies remind** of *undefiled and white raiment.* 7–13. **Phillysia reminds** *of Philadelphia.* **Venus' Fly-trap resembles** *a door that opens and shuts.* **Devil's-tree reminds** *of Satan.* **Apples recall** *the temptation.* **Roots retain,** *hold fast.* **Trunks**—*of trees*—**resemble** *pillars.* 14–22. The **Lotus** (Lady's-slipper) **reminds** *of Laodiceans.* **Rue** is **repeated** *in true.* **Aloes reminds** *of spew.* **Fig-leaves, Goldenrod, Lilies,** and **Iris remind,** *respectively, of naked, gold, white, and eyes.* The **Birch rebukes. Bramble** (Vines, Weed) *at the door* **recalls** *Hunt's picture,* "*Light of the World.*" **Settings**—*plant*—**remind** *of sit, am set.* IV. The **Door revealed** (revolved, *opened*) and **Seats** were **ranged** *around.* **Pictures** *of this* are **reproduced** (represented), *e. g., in the ceiling of Ely Cathedral.* V. **Parchment** and **Wax remind** *of books and seals.* The **Lion** and **Lamb remove** *the seals.* The **Beasts** (Creatures) **reverence. Mouths repeat** *praise.* The **Ear** is **ravished** *with such song.* VI. 1–7. **Stables remind** of (are required *for*) *horses.* 9–11. **Altars rise** over (rest *upon*) *tombs.* 12–17. **Ruins recall** *earthquake.* **Theaters** (Panoramas) **reproduce** (represent) *great scenes.*

VII. 1. **Europe, Asia, Africa,** and **America reach** *to the four quarters of the earth.* 2. **Asia reaches** *towards the east.* 3–8. **Canaan** (Palestine) was **redistributed** *to the twelve tribes.* 9–17. **Heaven** is **represented, resounds** *with praise,* **recompenses** (repays) *tribulation.* VIII. **Gabriel reminds** *of angels with trumpets.* 3–5. **Aaron reminds** of *censers* and *incense.* **Nebuchadnezzar, Jonah, Lucifer,** and **Phaeton remind,** *respectively,* of *grass, cast into* the *sea, fell from heaven and sun, smitten.* IX. 1–12. **Pitmen resemble** *smoke.* 4–6. The **Unsealed remained** *five months.* 11–12. **Apologist resembles** *Apollyon.* 13–15. **Rivermen** (Watermen) **row.** 16–21. **Horsemen ride.** 20, 21. **Reprobates** (Idolaters, etc.) **repent** *not.* X. 1, 2. His **Greatness** (Grandeur, etc.) **resembled** *the sun, etc.* 3–6. The **Voice, Thunders** and **Oath resounded.** 6, 7. **Time** and the **Mystery remain** *no longer,* but, 8–11, **Bitterness** and **Prophecy remain.** XI. 1, 2. The **Sacred Hill reached** *beyond the temple to the city, measure.* 3. The **Daily Sun rises,** *days.* 4. The **Planted Earth** *of God* **represents** a *mystery.* 5, 6. The **Restrained** (Retaining) **Skies rain** *not.* 7. The **Black Pit** (Dark Valley) **retains** (renders up) *the beast.* 8–11. The **Graveless Earth received** (rejected) *these.* 12. The **Great** (Chariot) **Cloud received** (raised). 13. The **Quaking Earth rocks** (reels). 14–17. **Reigning King-**

doms are **regained.** 18. **Angry** (Wrathful) **Countries rage.** 19. The **Quaking Earth** and **Great Hail** are **revealed.** XII. 1–6. The **Starry** (Dragon) **Crown** and **Reigning Rod rule.** 7–17. **Satanic Arms rallied** and **rebelled.** XIII. A **Dangerous** (Savage, Game) **Wood retains** *beasts.* 10. **Variegated Heartsease reminds** of *the patience of the Saints.* 16, 17. **Marked** (Blazed) **Trees represent** *the line.* XIV. 1–5. **Saintly** (Immaculate) **Linen robed** (reminds *of those*). 6, 7. **Carried** (Scattered) **Testaments** (Bibles) **reach** *every nation, kindred, etc.* 8–11. The **Wrathful Wine revenges** (is returned, repaid). 12, 13. **Patient** (Saintly) **Beds** (Biers, Coffins) **rest** (recall *these words*). 14–20. The **Gathered Bread** and **Wine** are **reaped,** *harvest, grapes, sickles, reap.* XV. 1, 5–8. **Plaguing Beasts ravage.** 2. **Glassy fish remind** of *sea of glass.* 3, 4. **Chanting** (saved) **Lambs rejoice** (raise *the voice*). XVI. An **Awful** (Wrathful) **Dispensary** (Hospital, Laboratory) **reminds** *of vials poured out.* 1–6. An **Awful Hospital** (Morgue, Shambles, a Slaughter House) **reeks** with (reminds of) *blood.* 7. The **Audible Altar responded** (replied). 8, 9. The **Awful** (Wrathful, Blasphemous) **Furnace roared** (roasted). 10, 11. A **Dark** (Gnawing, Painful, Blaspheming) **Dungeon retains.** 12. **Prepared Ways** are **repaired.** 13, 14. **Nasty** (False) **Sewers repulse.** 15. **Watch-Towers**

report (rise). 16. **Gathered Arms rally.** *Armageddon.* 17, 18. The **Shaken Temple** and **Throne reverberate.** 19. The **Parted City** was **rent** (remembered). 20, 21. **Hail Sheds** are **required.** XVII. **Ancient** (Damnable, Harlotry) **Babylon** (Rome) is **represented** (ruined). XVIII. **Fallen** (Extravagant, Dainty, Vain) **Jezebel** (Cleopatra) **reminds** *of this.* XIX. 1–3. **Salvation Singers rejoice.** 2. The **Great Whore** is **repaid.** 4. The **Answering Elders respond.** 5–8. **Praising Servants rejoice.** 7–9. The **Lamblike Bride** is **ready.** 10. The **Same Servant refused** *worship.* 11–16. The **Immaculate Horseman rides** and **rules** (reigns). 16. The **Greatest King** and **Lord reigns.** 17–21. The **Standing** (Waiting, Calling, Catering, Carving) **Angel regathers.** XX. 1–7. The **Great Millennium restrains** *Satan.* 5–6. The **Advance** —*first*—**Resurrection releases** (relieves) *from the second death.* 7–10. **Great Deception** shall **rally** *nations to war.* 11–15. The **Great Judgment** and **Last** (Great) **Death** are **revealed.** XXI. 1–5. A **New** (Fresh) **Heavens** and a **New Earth** are **revealed.** 6. **Free** (Fresh) **Water refreshes.** 7. The **Inherited Earth repays** *him that overcomes.* 8. **Endless Fire** and **Brimstone repay** (are reaped by) *such.* 9, 10. The **Eternal** (Elevated) **Mountain rises** *to view* (reveals). 11–22. **Clear Crystal** (Glass)

Precious Stones (Jasper, *etc.*) **reflect** (refract, are resplendent). 23–27. The **Needless** (Temporal, Material) **Sun** and **Moon retire.** XXII. The **Heavenly Telescope reveals.** 5. **Heavenly Lamps** *are not* **required.** 7–11. **Reserving Dies** and **Clasps** (Locks, Chains) **retain,** *seal, book.* 12. **Eternal Coin repays** (rewards). 13–15. The **Heavenly** (Eternal) **Key responds** or **refuses** *to open.* 16. **Steel Springs** may **remind** *of offspring.* 17. The **Free** (Eternal, Heavenly) **Cup** (Chalice) **refuse** *not* (is refused *by many*). 18–21. The **Testifying** (Jealous, Reserving) **Pen records.** (Amending, Irreverent, Meddling Pens are to be restrained, rejected.)

Appendixes.

APPENDIX A.

ORDER OF THE BOOKS OF THE BIBLE.

A Few Sentences by which beginners may quickly learn and easily remember the books of the Bible and their place, namely:

They generally expected of Levites a number of duties.
Genesis, *Exodus*, *Leviticus* *Numbers* *Deuteronomy*
After Moses Joshua, then other judges ruled till Samuel
Joshua, *Judges*, *Ruth*, *I. and II. Samuel*
made Kings, whose chronicles were by Ezra, who
I. & II. Kings, *I. & II. Chronicles*, *Ezra*,
newly established joyful psalmody and provided ecclesi-
Nehemiah, *Esther*, *Job*, *Psalms*, *Proverbs*, *Ecclesi-*
astical songs and solemnities. I sigh for Jeremiah's
astes, *Song of Solomon*, *Isaiah*, *Jeremiah*,
lamenting zeal, and Daniel, whose jail (Babylon) was near
Lamentations, *Ezekiel*, *Daniel*, *Hosea*, *Joel*,
where a most obedient (?) Jonah was sent (Nineveh). To my car,
Amos, *Obadiah*, *Jonah*, *Micah*,
named on the back Zephyr, hangs a sack of mail.
Nahum, *Habakkuk*, *Zephaniah*, *Haggai*, *Zechariah*, *Malachi*.
Matthew remarked: "Look how John acts." They rowed
Matthew, *Mark*, *Luke*, *John*, *Acts*, *Romans*,
two Corinthian galleys from Ephesus, filled with a
I. and II. Corinthians, *Galatians*, *Ephesians*, *Philippians*,
collection, to Thessaly, too timid and tied
Colossians, *I. and II. Thessalonians*, *I. and II. Timothy*, *Titus*,

to a file of Hebrews, viz: James, Peter, John, and Jude,

Philemon, Hebrews, James, Peter, John, Jude,

with revelation.

Revelations.

Note that the vowels of Jas., Pet., Jo., and Jude are in alphabetical order, a, e, o, u, and that there is one book of the first, Jas., two of the second, Pet., and three of the third, Jo.

For those a little older a more intelligent way for the historical books is to fix in mind the order by means of the names and contents of the books. Thus *Genesis*, meaning creation, contains all that is recorded from the creation up to the *Exodus* or "going out" from Egypt. A main object of the going out was to worship God. And those who were especially to attend to that were the *Levites*. Before leaving the wilderness there was again a *Numbering* of the people. There was also a *second* statement of the law, etc., which is the meaning of *Deuteronomy*. These are called the five books of Moses. The successor of Moses was *Joshua*. Joshua was first among and succeeded by other *Judges*. *Ruth* was an ancestor of the greatest of the kings; but *Samuel* was the last of the judges and anointed the first *Kings*. The Kings reigned till the Captivity; during or after which the *Chronicles* were written or compiled, it is supposed by *Ezra*, who was a captive like *Nehemiah* and *Esther;* after which is placed the book of *Job* of doubtful date. The books from Job to the Prophets remind us slightly of a common order of public worship. First is a Job-like mournfulness of confession, followed by a psalm of praise, then a lesson, like the instructive proverbs, then the "preacher, or Ecclesiastes," then the closing song.

As the other books are placed arbitrarily, from the Prophets

on, there is no other way to learn their order quickly than by such sentences as are given in the first plan above. Or, the old plan of mnemonic "pegs" or "hooks" may be used as simplified in the cosmic system; as below.

Words for Remembering the Order of the Books of the Bible by the Cosmic System.

Gen. 1. World (Gem). Ex. 2. Ax. Lev. 3. Leaves. Num. 4. Lumber. Deut. 5. Newt. Jos. 6. Josshouse. Jud. 7. Judea. Ruth. 8. Ruth. I. Sam. 9. Sampler. II. Sam. 10. Samples (Examples). I. Kings. 11. Sacred Kingdom. II. Kings. 12. Sacred Crowns. I. Chron. 13. Saffron Crocus. II. Chron. 14. Pastoral Crook. Ezra. 15. African Zebra (Zerda). Neh. 16. Bad Road (knee high mire). Esth. 17. Baltic Esthonia. Job. 18. Patient Job. Ps. 19. Sacred Psalmists. Prov. 20. Ancient Proverbs. Eccles. 21. An Empty (Weary) World. Song of S. 22. Wedding Ring (Jew's Harp). Is. 23. Weeping Willow (I Sigh Ah!) Jer. 24. A Penitential Book. Lam. 25. Bleating (Meek) Lamb. Ezek. 26. Easy Keel. Dan. 27. Oppressive (Exile, Weeping, Heathen) Babylon. Hosea. 28. Prophetic Hosea. Joel. 29. Prophetic Jeweler. Amos. 30. Prophetic Aims. Obed. 31. Mineral Ore-bed. Jonah. 32. Fish Hook. Micah. 33. Michael Orange. Nahum. 34. Title Page (Name Book). Hab. 35. High Back (back up). Zeph. 36. Nigher Sepulcher. Hag. 37. High Hague Peak. Zech. 38. Righteous Zechariah. Mal. 39. Final (Minor) Prophet.

Mat. 1. Matlockite. Mk. 2. Pen (Stencil). Lu. 3. Lucern. Jo. 4. Joist. Acts. 5. Wax. Ro. 6. Rooms (Roads). I. Cor. 7. Corinth. II. Cor. 8. Corinthians. Gal. 9. Gals. Eph. 10. Effort (Feelings). Phil. 11. Filtered Water. Col. 12. Brass

Collar (Clock). I. Thes. 13. The Salt Onions. II. Thes. 14. The Sail Awnings. I. Tim. 15. Grazing Cattle. II. Tim. 16. Cattle Shed. Tit. 17. Alpine Titlis. Phil. 18. Slave-owning Philemon. Heb. 19. Male (He) Brewers. Jas. 20. Panic Jam (Jacobite Aims). I. Pet. 21. Petrified Earth. II. Pet. 22. Second Petard. I. Jo. 23. Leaf Joint. II. Jo. 24. Second Joist. III. Jo. 25. Knee Joint (Tired III.). Jude. 26. Judean House. Rev. 27. Revealed Heaven.

APPENDIX B.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS.

So slippery are numbers that sometimes wise people are embarrassed or mortified by forgetting so common a thing as the order of the Commandments. Children can easily hold the order by some such simple associations as the following:

1st. One God. 2d. Two tools—graven images. 3d. Trinity—name of God. 4th. Four weeks—Sabbath (four oars and Sabbath breaking). 5th. Five—fireside (or filial) parents. 6th. Six—sick—dead—murder. 7th. Seven—severed—divorced—adultery. 8th. Eight—ate what he stole (or with steel fork). 9th. Nine—denying—false witness. 10th. Ten—tent to cover—covet (or tent to cover ox, ass, *etc.*).

APPENDIX C.

WORDS FOR REMEMBERING THE TWELVE APOSTLES, ALSO FOR IDENTIFYING ALL THE VARIOUS NAMES GIVEN IN THE GOSPELS.

Note that the different names for the same Apostle come together.

The simple were deceived by Pettifoggers; and, filled
Simon, *Cephas*, *Peter* + *Andrew* + *Philip*
with simple candid zeal, they had less
+ *Simon*, *Canaanite*, *Zelotes* + *Thaddeus*, *Lebbeus*,
judgment at the bar than those did
Jude + *Bartholomew*, *Nathaniel* + *Thomas*, *Didymus* +
who, leaving matters in judicious care, joined the two
Levi, *Matthew* + *Judas Iscariot* + *John* + the *Two*
Jacobites,
Jameses.

THE TWELVE PATRIARCHS, IN ORDER. GEN. XLIX.

The rude simoon leaves the jungle zebra scared.
Reuben, *Simeon*, *Levi*, *Judah*, *Zebulun*, *Issachar*,
Dangers gather as nature joins the beasts.
Dan, *Gad*, *Asher*, *Naphtali*, *Joseph*, *Benjamin.*

APPENDIX D.

I. Mnemonic List of Judges, Rulers, and Kings.

JUDGES AND RULERS UP TO THE TIME OF THE KINGS.

ORDER OF SUCCESSION AND LENGTH OF OFFICE.

They did not all rule in one place or in strict succession.

The first number gives the order in succession; the second number the number of years they judged. Associate the name with the first mnemonic and that in turn with the second.

Moses, 1. Mountain. 40. Divine law.

Joshua, 2. Sword. 25. Fearless Heart.

Othniel, 3. Grass (ox kneel), 40. Difficult position.

Ehud, 4. A hub. (Time unknown.)

Shamgar, 5. Chamois or Gar. (Time unknown.)

Deborah, 6. Depot. 40. Right time or Behind time.

Gideon, 7. Gibeon. 40. Similar names.

Abimelech, 8. Abimelech. 3. Leek.

Tola, 9. Tollman. 23. Registered or entered crop (grain, fruit).

Jair, 10. Jar (concussion). 22. Heavy or slender jar (crockery).

Jephthah, 11. Black jet. 6. A jetty.

Ibzan, 12. Watch bezel. 7. Waltham or Elgin, etc.

Elon, 13. Large elm. 10. Shade.

Abdon, 14. Adding abacus. 8. Abyssinians.

Samson, 15. Slain lion. 20. Great strength (strange riddle).

Eli, 16. Ancient Tabernacle. 40. Unwise discipline (leniency). (Philistine invasion.)

Samuel, 17. Ancient Samos (Samaria or Ramah, where he lived last). (Time unknown.)

KINGS OF ISRAEL.

Order of Succession and Length of Reign.

Jeroboam, 1. Kingdom. 21. Of Ten Provinces.

Nadab, 2. Bit *neigh.* 1. Water *dabble.*

Baasha, 3. Blades. 23. Of Fresh (Green) Grass. *Sheep ba-a-h for.*

Elah, 4. Laths. 1. *On the* Ground.

Zimri, 5. Zimbi, *a cowry* (Zimb, *a fly, an ephemera. He reigned seven days*).

Omri, 6. Omnibus. 11. *On a* Hard (Flat, Sandy) Ground.

Ahab, 7. Ahanta, *richest part of the Gold Coast.* 22. New Money.

Ahaziah, 8. "Ahaziah." 2. *On a* Ring (Signet).

Jehoram, 9. A Driver. 12. *With a* Ram Bit. "*Gee-ho! ram.*"

Jehu, 10. Zeal. 28. *Of the* Impetuous (Zealous) Jehu.

Jehoahaz, 11. A Harried Land. 17. *Under the* Neighboring (Ravaging) Syria, *all the time of his reign.*

Joash, 12. An Ash Shovel (Sifter). 16. *In an* Ash House (Shed).

Jeroboam II., 13. The Great Baobab. 41. *Of* Tropic Countries. *J. was greatest of the kings.*

Zechariah, 14. Half Sack. *Ruled half a year.*

Shallum, 15. Shallow Pates *have no length of rule.*

Menahem, 16. Large Menageries. 10. *Teach* Zoology.

Pekahiah, 17. Dangerous (Anarchic) Samaria, *assassinated* 2. Sword (Knife) *for the* Crown.

Pekah, 18. Assassinating Pekah. 20. *Had the* Same Fate.

Hoshea, 19. The Last King. 9. Became a Prisoner.

KINGS OF JUDAH.

Order of Succession and Length of Reign.

Rehoboam, 1. A Kingdom. 17. Of the Remaining Judea.

Abijam, 2. Jars. 3. *For* Fruit, *or buy jam.*

Asa, 3. The Ash. 41. *Grows* in Most Countries.

Jehoshaphat, 4. Bread. 25. With Less (Lean) Meat, *so fat.*

Jehoram. 5. A Ram. 8. In Jehoram.

Ahaziah, 6. *A has hired a* House. 1. And Lot.

Athaliah, 7. Athens. 6. And Temple.

Joash, 8. Joash *asked for.* 40. *A* Religious Collection (*and bought a* Syrian Peace *with it*).

Amaziah, 9. Conspirators *killed.* 29. The Fleeing King.

Uzziah, 10. Desire *is natural.* 52. For Numerous Arms and Secure Crown. *So long a reign.*

Jotham, 11. A Happy Land. 16. And Various Buildings.

Ahaz, 12. A has Vanquished Arms. 16. And Damascus Altars.

Hezekiah, 13. The Famous Fig. 29. And Healed (Penitent. King.

Manasseh, 14. A Man Hassock. 55. *For* Humbled Knees. *Capture, repentance, and prayer of Manasseh.*

Amon, 15. Aping Monkey. 2. *With* a Crown.

Josiah, 16. The Repaired Temple. 31. And a Religious (Revived, Pious) Land.

Jehoahaz, 17. Capturing (Quartering) Egypt. *Taking captive into Egypt after quarter of a year's reign.*

Jehoiakim, 18. The Warned Jehoiakim. 11. *Came to the* Graveless Ground. *Cast out without burial.*

Jehoiachin, 19. A Quarter (Captive) King. *Reigned quarter of a year.*

Zedekiah, 20. The Last Reign (Rebellion). 11. And a Ravaged (Captive) Country.

II. Mnemonics for Bible Chronology.

RULE FOR DATES.

Use the *Noun Classification* for the figures in the units, tens, and hundreds places. Add a *Verb* to the *hundreds* and an *Adjective* to the *tens*.

E. g.: Each of the figures in 956 equal a great many things. Say we take *Man*, *Horse*, *Stable*. These could be associated naturally, and the order might be remembered as the mnemonic stands. But to ensure the order in memory, make the noun for the figure in hundreds place the subject of a verb, and qualify by an adjective the noun for the figure in tens place. Thus, A *Man led* a *White Horse* into the *Stable*. Any verb and adjective will do. Nor does it matter if you forget just what the verb or adjective was, so you remember which noun was subject and which was qualified by the adjective.

Ciphers in the tens or units place may be either ignored or used for convenience in the mnemonic; it does not affect the whole number. Thus, 30 = a *Green Tree*, or a *Green Tree* with *Shade*. 301 = a *Tree* stood on the *Hill*, or a *Tree* stood in *Plain Sight* on the *Hill*. 300 = a *Tree* fell, or a *Tree* fell with a *Great Noise*, or a *Tree* fell with a *Great Noise* in the *Night*.

Except for very ancient dates mnemonics for the thousands are practically unnecessary. People have no use for dates who are so illiterate as to doubt whether an event occurred in the 1st or the 11th, in the 9th or the 19th Century. However, if one should wish to prefix the thousand in a modern date he can qualify the subject of the verb with any adjective, and that will signify one thousand.

For dates previous to 999 B. C., an Adjective in *a* qualifying the subject of the verb—*i. e.*, the noun in the hundreds

place—equals 1000; in $e = 2000$; in $i = 3000$; in $o = 4000$. Thus: 1906 B. C. = the *Aged King* died in the *Temple*. 2906 = the *Next King*, *etc.*

The comparatively few and little used very ancient dates are naturally the most difficult for mnemonicizing. In the first place, the thousands must be included. Secondly, for many dates there is little—sometimes nothing—more than a name left on record. And thirdly, most of the names are strange to us and not easily associated.

BIBLE CHRONOLOGY.

It hardly need be said that this work is not an attempt to improve or approve all the dates given; but is intended to supply sample mnemonics for the dates as given in the most commonly used text-books.

The event is in plain type, the mnemonic nouns and adjectives heavy-faced, duplicates plain and in parentheses, mnemonic verbs and particles plain, purely explanatory or suggestive words italic.

B. C.

4004. The Creation. The **Oldest Date** (Whole or World Creation) begins the **Book** (Page, List).

4003. The World first peopled after Paradise was left. The **World Peopling** cleared the *Woods*.

3875. Murder of Abel. **Righteous Abel** prefigured **Future Calvary**, with his **Lamb.**

3874. Seth born. The **Third—Seth** suggest **Yorkshire Settle** on the **Map.**

3769. Enos born. **Irish Ennis** is a **Good Town** for **Quarrymen** (Millers).

3679. Cainan born. **Assyrian Cities** filled **Ancient Canaan** with **Emigrants.**

3609. Mahalaleel born. The **Stripped City,** *Jerusalem*, contained his **Descendant.** (Namesake.) *Neh. xi : 4.*

3544. Jared born. **Sick Bodies** have **Easy** (Soft) **Beds** and **Chairs,** *so as not to be jarred. Jared.*

3382. Enoch born. **White Asphodel** inoculated **Young Enoch** with the **Spear.** *Enoch never died. Mythology and Asphodel, Spear.*

3317. Methuselah born. The **White Senecio** sprang from the **Old Soil** of **Asia.**

3130. Lamech, Father of Noah, born. The **Wide** (Tired) **Earth** was cursed with **Lamentable Thorns.** *Gen. v : 29.*

3074. Adam died. A **Mighty** (Silly) **Credulity** in **Modern Palestine** is laughed at in a **Book.** *Mark Twain weeping at the "grave of Adam."*

3017. Enoch translated. A **Pious Walk** (Quick Translation) led from the **Lowly Earth** to **Heaven** (Paradise).

2962. Seth died. The **Second Son** to enter the **Dark House** of the **Spade.**

2948. Noah born. The **Weary Father** was glad over the **Comforting Cradle** of **Noah.** *Gen. v : 29.*

2864. Enos died. **Ended Enos** entered the **Dark House** and **Coffin.**

2769. Cainan died. **Western** (Inherited) **Canaan** preserved **Some Tombs** of **Patriarchs.**

2714. Mahalaleel died. The **Wending** (Yellow) **Mahanadi** is an **Indian River** on the **Map.**

2582. Jared died. His **Dead Body** suggests **Dead Jared** and a **Jar,** *earthen.*

2469. Noah called to preach and build the Ark. **Collected** (Selected) **Wood** (Timber) for the **Great** (Ordered) **Ark** occupied the **Builder** (Patriarch).

2448. Japhet born. A **Japhetic Cradle** was added to the **Other** (Household) **Furniture** of **Noah.** (Ethnic Books give the Western Map to Japhet—or Japhetites.)

2446. Shem born. The **Shemitic Cradle** followed the **Japhetic Cradle** into the **House.**

2353. Lamech died. **Fresh Flowers** cover the **Lamented** (Lame, Weary) **Body** under the **Grass** (Sod).

2349. Methuselah died. **Fresh** (Green) **Mathes** (Senecio) would suit the **Old Coffin** of the **Patriarch.**

2349. The Flood. **Submerged Forests** baffle the **Old Maps** (Charts) of **Navigators.**

2348. After the Flood. Noah planted a vineyard and was drunk. **New** (Fresh, Green) **Vines** furnished **New Wine** for **Noah.**

2346. Arphaxad born. **New Hemp** supplied **New Flax** (New Cradle) for the **House** (Factory).

2311. Salah born. **Tender Salad** grow with **Good Soil** and **Water.**

2281. Eber born. That **Early Link** connects (named) **Every Hebrew** in the **World.** *Patronymic.*

2247. Peleg born. The **Ethnic** (Severing) **Pen** began the **Divided Map** for **Asia.** *Gen. x : 25.*

2234. Nimrod's Supremacy and the beginning of the Assyrian Empire. **Metal Rods** are stronger than **Green Withes** or **Pegs.** *Nimrod means strong.*

2233. Foundation of Babel. **Clearing Tools** cut away the **Green Grass** and **Weeds** *for foundations.*

2217. Reu born. **Steel Rails** now follow the **Swiss River, the Reuss,** *to St. Gothard.*

2188. Mizraim Lead colonies to Egypt. A **New** (Fresh) **Land**

(Country) was settled by **Migrating Mizraim**—the **Egyptian.**

2185. Serug born. The **Breezy** (Tempestuous) **Sea** would suit **Rugged Serug** with his **Body** (Arm). *Serug means strength.*

2155. Nahor born. **Sheep Countries** import the **Himalayan Sheep**—the **Nahoor.** (Fierce Winds bring Neighing Horses to their Feet.)

2124. Terah born. A **Terrified Country** dreads the **Terrible Sword** and **Torch.**

2008. Peleg died. **Dread Death** has **Another Legacy** in **Peleg.**

2007. Nahor died. **Feared Death** is a **Nameless Horror** from **Sheol.**

1998. Noah died. The **Fabled** (Classic) **Ferryman** had a **Notable Navigator** (Passenger) in **Noah.**

1996. Abram born. The **Faithful Father** was followed (claimed) by **All Descendants** of the **House.**

1986. Sarai born. The **Fated Child** was destined to **Faithful Abram** and his **House.**

1978. Reu died. The **Departed** (Taken) **Patriarch** reminds us of the **Swiss** (Swift) **Reuss** and **Reuben.**

1955. Serug died. The **Departed** (Passing, Taken) **Patriarch** left his **Rugged Body** to the **Worms.** (The Castaway Seaman gives his Rugged Body to the Fish.)

1925. Chedorlaomer subdued Sodom, etc. The **Cheerless King** took his **Conquering Sword** in **Hand.**

1923. Terah migrated from Ur to Haran. **Wandering Emigrants** need a **Mariner's Compass** in the **Woods.** *Terah means Wandering.*

1921. Abram migrated to Canaan. The **Able** (Departing) **Emigrant** takes **Some Money** from the **Land.**

1920. Famine drove Abram to Egypt. Return and division of Land with Lot. The **Famine Emigrant** brought back a **Surveying Compass** (Chain).

1913. Battle of the Confederate Kings by the Salt Sea. **Battling Kings** (Men, Confederates) gathered by the **Salty Sea** like **Leaves.**

1913. Renewed promise to Abram that his seed should possess the whole land. The **Faithful** (Abramic) **Descendants** (Children) shall cover the **Whole Land** like the **Grass** (Leaves.)

1910. Sarai gave Hagar to Abraham. Ishmael born. The **Anxious** (Barren) **Wife** feared for the **Promised** (Uninherited) **Land.**

1908. Arphaxad died. A **Flax Lad** suggests **Arphaxad.**

1897. The names of Abram and Sarai changed. Circumcision Covenant and promise of great posterity—there. The **Changed Abram** and **Sarai** were promised **Numerous** and **Illustrious Descendants** in **Canaan.**

1897. Visit of the three angels and destruction of Sodom, *etc.* **Gracious Abraham** entertained the **Three Angels** at **Mamre** (prayed for the Wicked Inhabitants of Sodom).

1896. Isaac born. **Patient Abraham** received the **Promised Heir** to his **House.**

1896. Moab and Ammon born. **Unnatural Lot** has **Grandson Sons** in his **House.**

1890. Hagar and Ishmael were sent away. **Banished** (Cast-out) **Hagar** took her **Young Son** and **Bottle.** *Associate glass bottle, not the ancient skin.*

1878. Salah died. **Departed Salah** suggests **Peaceful** (Eternal) **Salem** and **Saladin.**

1871. Abraham offered up Isaac. **Ancient Jews** thought **Sacred Moriah** the **Mountain.**

1859. Sarah died. Purchase of a burying place. **Sad Abraham** provided for the **Dead Bodies** of his **Wives.**

1856. Isaac and Rebekah married. **Gracious Rebekah** watered the **Kneeling Camels** at the **Well.**

1846. Shem died. **Departed Shem** suggests a **Coffin Shelf** in a **Tomb** (Vault).

1837. Jacob and Esau born. The **Contrasting Jacob** and **Esau** suggest **Corn Cob** and **Etah** *in India.*

1821. Abraham died. **Departed Abraham** suggests Hammered **Nails** and **Earth.**

1817. Heber died. **Departed Heber** suggests the **Burial Ground** and **Hebron.**

1796. Esau married two Hittites. **Pagan Hebron** (Canaan) furnished **Two Wives** to the **House.**

1773. Ishmael died. **Bessarabian Ismail** gathers from **Southern Russia** her **Corn** (Wheat).

1760. Jacob supplanted Esau and fled to Haran. The **Family** (Safe, Mesopotamian) **Haran** afforded a **Safe Home.**

1758. Reuben born, and four brothers in succeeding years. **Happy** (Native) **Haran** met the **Childish Eyes** of **Reuben,** etc.

1745. Joseph born. Jacob persuaded to stay longer. **Detaining Haran** still has his **Increased Furniture** and **Cattle.**

1739. Jacob started to Canaan with his flocks. Attractive (Native) **Canaan** has **Abundant Grass** for the **Herdsman** (Emigrant).

1739. Benjamin born and Rachel died. **Regained Canaan** has **Funeral Flowers** for the **Father.**

1729. Joseph sold into Egypt. **Enslaving Egypt** paid **Ready Money** for **Slaves.**

1718. Joseph imprisoned through Pharaoh's wife. **Wanton Egypt** was a **Dangerous Land** for **Joseph.**

1716. Isaac died at Hebron, his home. The **Same Hebron** adjoined the **Purchased Field** and **Home** (Tomb).

1715. Joseph made governor of Egypt through the dream about the fat and lean kine, etc. Seven years of plenty began. **Fat Egypt** was a **Good Country** for **Kine.**

1708. Beginning of Famine. **Famished Egypt** confirmed **Joseph.**

1704–3. The Egyptians—except priests—give all their land, cattle, and money for bread. **All Egypt** was sold for **Bread** and **Wheat.**

1689. Jacob's death and funeral. The **Atad Threshing-floor** astonished the **Native** (Gazing, Neighboring) **Canaanites** with the **Mourners.**

1635. Joseph died and his body embalmed. **Embalming Laboratories** (Houses) gathered **Special Herbs** (Spices, etc.) for **Bodies.**

1619. Levi died. The **Last House,** *the grave,* was the **Only Land,** for his **Descendants** *the Levites had no land.*

1577. Beginning of bondage under a king that knew not Joseph. A **Changed Head** made a **Changed Egypt,** and **Goshen,** *especially.*

1574. Aaron born. The **Tracing Eye** (Hand) finds the **Rising Aar** on the **Map.**

1573. Pharaoh commanded the Israelite male infants to be

thrown into the river. **Small** (Baby) **Bodies** were thrown into the **Muddy Nile** like **Weeds.**

1571. Moses born. His **Safe Body** floated on the **Muddy Nile** near the **Shore** (Bank).

1531. Moses fled to Midian and kept the flock of Jethro in a desert region. **Wandering Sheep** find **Little Moss** (Grass) in the **Desert.**

1530. Caleb born. **Stray Cattle** eat the **Young Kale.**

1491. Exodus and Journey to Sinai. **Various Maps** trace or mark the **Marching** (Departing) **People** across the **Sea** —through the **Desert**—to the **Mountain.**

" **Manna Bread** began for the **Hungry** (Wandering, Marching) **People** in the **Desert.**

" The **Mosaic Rod** brought the **Thirsty People Water** out of the **Rock.**

" The **Mosaic** (Exalted) **Rod** helped the **Weary Fighters** from the **Hill** (in the Desert).

" **A Face Veil** covered the **Descended Lawgiver** at the **Mount.**

1490. The **Mosaic** (Sacred) **Book** tells of **Tabernacle Workers** (Makers)—**Consecrated Priests**—Burnt Priests—**Offering Princes**—the **Congratulating Father-in-Law** *of Moses*—**Additional** (Assistant) **Judges** and **Elders**—**Fleshly** (Plagued) **People**—the **Rebuked Brother** and **Sister**—*of Moses*—and the **Kadesh-Barnea** (Sent, Returned) **Spies.**

1452. Miriam and Aaron died. **Plain Coffins** suit **Dead** (Princely) **Bodies**—not **Jewels** or **Breastplates.**

" Moses struck the rock with the rod impatiently. The **Sacred Rod** in **Impatient Hands** was like a **Sword** (Petard) *in result.*

1452. Plague of serpents. A **Raised** (Tall) **Pole** bore—exhibited, a **Healing Serpent** of **Brass.**

1451. Sihon, Og, and Balak conquered. The **Amorite** (Bashan, Balak) **Standards** gathered to keep the **Israelite Feet** off the **Land.**

" The **Balaam** (Belaboring) **Staff** smote the **Fallen** (Patient) **Ass** on the **Ground.**

1451. Second numbering of the people. **Inhabitant** (Tax **Lists** number, count, contain **Every Head** in the **Land.**

" Midianites exterminated. The **Advancing Standards** strew the **Midianitish Bodies** over the **Land** (Ground).

" Moses died. The **Mosaic Books** end with his **Parting** (Closing) **Eyes** on the **Land** *of promise.* (A Strange, Miraculous Coffin received the Vanished Body on the Mount).

" Jordan crossed. The **Sacred** (Carried, Advanced) **Ark** made **Dry Feet** in the **River.** (Canvas Pads protect Carrying Shoulders from Stone.)

" Capture of Jericho. The **Sacred Ark** advanced with the **Ram's Horns** over the **Ground.**

" Achan's Sin and capture of Ai. **Blazing Wood** burnt the **Mangled Bodies** to **Ashes** (to the Ground).

" Altar with the Commandments at Mt. Ebal. Cursing and Blessing. And the **Law Book** was read in the **People's Ears** from the **Mount.**

" League with the Gibeonites by their deception. **Ragged Sacks** (Stale Bread) was carried by the **Gibeonite Asses** over the **Hills.**

" Joshua defeated the five Kings. Miracle of the hail and the sun. **Canvas Helmets** protect **Exposed Heads** from **Hail** and **Sun.**

1445. Further conquest, and division of the land by Joshua. **National** (Chancery) **Chests** (Books) preserve the **Land Papers** (Maps) and **Parchments.**

1444. Tabernacle set up at Shiloh. The **Tabernacle Pillars** were set up with the **High-low** (Connecting) **Bars** and **Boards.**

1443. Death of Joshua. **Laden Baskets** heap **Soldiers'** (Jostled) **Coffins** with **Flowers.**

1405. Othniel defeated Cushan and procures forty years' rest for the people. The **Handy Ottoman** cushions (rests) the **Body** (Feet).

1343. Beginning of 18 years' oppression under Eglon. **Eighteen Egg-plants** cover a **Long Trellis** with their **Leaves.**

1325. Ehud stabbed Eglon in the belly and the Land had rest 40 years. A **Fat** (Hard) **Egg-plant** suggests a **Two-edged** (Left-handed) **Dagger** in the **Belly.**

1308 (?) Shamgar comes somewhere after Eglon. The **Native Shamrock** suggests **Shamgar.**

1305. Oppression under Jabin began. **Fragrant Jasmine** delights the **Nose.**

1285. Defeat and death of Sisera. A **Sharp Nail** would fasten **Sleeping** (Defeated, Fleeing) **Sisera** by the **Head,** *though a tent pin or peg was the real thing.*

1252. Seven years' oppression began under the Midianites, who swarmed in and devoured everything. **Brave** (Warlike) **Arms** can't keep **Swarming Midges** from **Pots** (Jars, Dishes).

1245. Deliverance by Gideon. The **Shading Pitchers** hid the **Burning Wicks** from the **Eye.** *Jud. vii : 16.*

1236. Aged Gideon died and was buried in the sepulcher of

Joash, his Father. The **Famous Sword** was hung by the **Ash Tree** at **Home** (the Sepulcher).

1235. Usurpation of Abimelech and Jotham's Parable of the Trees. A **Vacant Crown** begged **Various Trees** for a **Head** *to fill it.*

1233. Abimelech destroyed Shechem, and was killed at Thebez. The **Fractured Millstone** struck the **Burning Bramble** among the **Cedars.** *Jud. ix : 15, 53.*

1232. Tola became judge. A **Brass Tola** (Token) suggests **Circling Wreaths** and **Crowns**—on *coins and medals, etc.*

1210. Jair became judge. **Large Jars** hold **Fresh Water.**

1187. Jephthah was recalled from Tod to be captain of the host. The **Invaded Country** recalled the **Exiled Jephthah** from **Tod.**

1182. Ibzan became judge. The **Lawless Country** called **Busy Ibzan** from his **Tools.**

1175. Elon became judge. **Tall Mountains,** like the **Western Elks,** abound in **Elks.**

1164. Abdon became judge. **Lawless Lands** have **Abandoned Courts** and **Benches** (Books).

1156. Eli, the high priest, became judge also. The **Lawless Land** brought the **Priestly Head** to the **Court.**

1155. Samson born. The **Invaded** (Enslaved) **Country** needed a **Strong Head** and **Heart** (Hand, Arm, Body).

1137. Samson's betrothal. The lion at the vineyards of Timnath. A **Dangerous Country** joined the **Neighboring Vineyards** at **Timnath.**

1136. Samson burned the standing corn, etc. **Prairie Fires** burn **Standing Corn** and **Fences** (Houses, *etc*).

1117. Samson's exploits and death at Gaza. **Natural Gas** suggests **Iron Ore** and **Gaza** (Pittsburg).

1116. Defeat, capture and return of the ark. Death of Eli. A **Faithless** (Pagan) **Land** can't be a **Safe Land** through its **Tabernacle** (Temple) *merely*.

1096. Repentance under Samuel at Mizpeh. Sacrifice, thunder and victory. **Miraculous Thunder** helped the **Repentant** (Sacrificing) **People** near the **Altar** (Monument. *Eben-ezer*).

1095. Saul made king. **Bad Management** (Pagan Example) called for a **Human King** as **Head.**

1085. David born. A **Great Destiny** awaited **Young David** as **Head.**

1063. Samuel anointed David. The **Sacred Call** (Selection) came to **Another House** and **Branch** (Scion).

1060. David fled and dwelt in Gath and Ziklag. A **Safer Life** (Chance) was sought in the **Pagan** (Philistine) **Cities.**

1055. Saul slain and David King. A **Fatal Battle** (Disaster) raised up the **Greatest Head** and **Arm** (Heart).

1048. All Israel united under David. **National Unity** established—rallied around—the **Royal Seat** (Standard) of **David.**

1047. Jerusalem captured and made the royal city. **Greater Strength** (Centrality) took the **Royal Seat** (Standard) to **Jerusalem.**

1045. Removal of the ark to Zion. **Great Praise** accompanied the **Moving Ark,** from **Mouths, Hands, Feet.**

1044. David consulted Nathan about the Temple. A **Great Contrast** was suggested by his own **Cedar Beams** and **Boards.** "*I dwell in a house of cedar, etc.*"

1035. David at ease; and the crime against Uriah. **Careless**

Ease (Passionate Indulgence) sows **Many Thorns** for the **Body** (Heart).

1033. Solomon born. The **Happy** (Amiable) **Name** suggests **Olive Branches** and **Solomon's-seal.** *Solomon means peace.*

1032. Amnon ravaged Tamar. The **Unnatural Crime** suggests **Ravaged** (Hacked) **Tamarack** (Tamarind, Tamarisk) and the **Ax.**

1030. Absalom murdered Amnon. **Absolute Murder** avenged the **Ravaged Tamarack** (Siṣal—*sister*).

1027. David allowed Absalom to return to Jerusalem. **Fatherly Feeling** readmitted the **Dangerous Weapon** to **Jerusalem.**

1025. Absalom readmitted to the presence of David. **Sham Affection** (Loyalty) got the **Palace Key** into his **Hand.**

1023. Absalom's rebellion and death. The **Tragic Life** ended with **Three Darts** in an **Oak.**

1017. Numbering of the people and the pestilence. The **Arrogant** (Vain) **Numbering** brought a **Pestilential Air** upon **Palestine.**

1016. Rehoboam born to Solomon by Naamah, an Ammonite woman. The **Naamah Marriage** connected the **Ammonitish Land** with the **House** (Palace).

1015. Solomon made king, David died. It is a **Solemn Act** to give a **Whole Country** a **Head.**

1014. Solomon married to Pharaoh's daughter. **Pharaonic Agreements** (Contracts) were recorded on **Hard Stone** or **Papyrus.**

1012. Foundation of Solomon's Temple, The **Great Undertaking** began on the **Sacred Hill** with **Tools.**

1005. Solomon's Temple finished. The **Great Undertaking** was finished by—out of **Hand**.

1004. Dedication of the Temple. The **Detailed Account** (Dedication, Prayer) is given in the **Book.**

975. Division into two Kingdoms, Rehoboam and Jeroboam. The **King** of **Southern** and of **Northern Palestine** suggests a **Boa** (Boar).

971. Invasion of Shishak, king of Egypt. An **Invader** shakes **All Jerusalem** and the **Country.**

958. Abijam succeeded Rehoboam in Judea. A **Buyer** with a **Jammed Hand** suggests **Abijam** [and *soothing* the jammed hand will suggest the Southern Abijam; not the king of Samaria.]

957. Abijam defeated Jehoram and slew 500,000. The **Buyer** furnished—took—**Half a million Carcasses** to—from **Samaria.**

955. Asa succeeded Abijam in Judea. **Costermongers** use **small** (Patient) **Asses** instead of **Horses.**

954. Nadab succeeded Jeroboam. **Dabblers** put their **Little Hands** (Feet) in the **Tub.**

953. Baasha succeeded Nadab. **Shepherds** lead the **Ba-a-ing Sheep** to **Grass.**

951. Asa put down idolatry and fortified the country—in peace. **Farmers** fence **Wild Asses** from the **Land.**

941. Ethiopian invaders defeated and much spoil taken by Asa. The **Invaders** left their **Ethiopian Bags** on the **Ground** (in the Country).

930. Elah succeeded Baasha. **Fishermen** catch **Slippery Eels** (Hunters chase Wild Elks).

929. Zimri slew Elah and all the house of Baasha. After-

wards he burned himself and palace. The **Usurper** with the **Bloody Simitar** (*Zimri*) became a **Fireman.**

925. Omri overcoming his rival Tibni, became sole king of Israel. The **Contestant** (Rival) got the **Whole** (Omnipotent) **Crown** on his **Head.**

924. Omri bought land and founded the city of Samaria. The **King** paid **All**—Omnium—the **Money** for the **Deed.**

918. Ahab succeeded Omri. **Inhabitants** inhabit **Habitable Countries** and suggest **Ahab.**

914. Jehoshaphat succeeded Asa. **Drivers** gee-ho too fast in **Some Countries** to see the **Posts** (signboards).

912. Jehoshaphat increased instructors, arms, and wealth. The **King** had an **Improved Country** with **Arms** and **Money.**

901. Ben-hadad besieged Samaria and was beaten off with great slaughter. The **Besiegers** fled (Skedaddled—*Ben-hadad*) from the **Country.**

899. Naboth slain for his vineyard. **Naboth** suggests **Neighboring Owner** (Covetous Neighbor) and the **Queen** (Prophet).

898. Ahab and Jehoshaphat make their sons partners as King. **Ahab** and **Jehoshaphat** copartnered their **Respective Sons Ahaziah** and **Jehoram.**

897. **Ahab** and **Jehoshaphat** consulted **False Prophets** about **Ramoth Gilead.**

" The **Moabites** revolted from the **New King** of **Samaria.**

896. Sending of the fifties. Ahaziah's fall. Elijah's visit, and King's death. **Elijah** visited the **Sick** (Fallen, Dying) **King** in his **Chamber** (Palace).

" Jehoram succeeded Ahaziah in Samaria. **Jehoram**

suggests the **Samaritan** (Ram) **Driver** and **Barn**—*ge-ho-ram.*

892. Jehoram associated with Jehoshaphat as King of Judea. **Jehoram** suggests a **Jewish** (Ram) **Driver** with **Jewelry,** *as distinguished from the Samaritan J.*

889. **Jehoram** succeeded the **Dead Jehoshaphat** as **King**—*alone now.*

" The **Libnites** imitated, joined, the **Revolted Edomites** against the **King** (Fratricide).

888. **Elijah** wrote to the **Wicked Jehoram** influenced by **Athaliah.**

885. **Ahaziah** succeeded the **Juggling**—*Judea*—**Jehoram** as **Head** *alone.*

884. **Jehu** slew the **Baalite Jehoram**—*Jezebel*—(Numerous Ahabites, etc.) on his **List** *and reigned.*

878. **Jehoiada** brought **Loyal Judea** under **Joash** (Rid Usurped Judea of Athaliah).

857. Jehoiada ordered to repair the Temple. **Jehoiada** was given **Free Hand** in **Zion.**

" Jehoahaz succeeded Jehu. Oppressed during the whole reign by Syria. **Jehoahaz** has the **Heavy Hand** of **Syria** *over him.*

841. Jehoahaz takes Joash into partnership as King of Israel. **Jehoahaz** has his **Ash Box** lifted from the **Ground.**

840. Zechariah, son, and successor most likely, of the high priest, slain in the temple court. **Zechariah** was slain in his **Linen** (Officiating) **Robe** by order of

" **Joash** who was slain in his **Guilty Bed**; and

" **Amaziah** took the **Higher Seat.**

839. Joash succeeded Jehoahaz as King of Israel. **Joash**

suggests a **Sapling** (Samaritan Sample) **Ash** for **Bow-makers.** [Sapling or Sample *to distinguish the Samaritan* J.]

826. Amaziah provoked Joash to battle; was defeated and captured, and 400 cubits of the city wall was broken down. **Amaziah** brought **Invading Axes** against the **Walls.**

825. Jeroboam II. succeeded Joash, King of Israel. **Jeroboam II.** suggests a **Second Crown** on a **Jerboa.**

810. Uzziah succeeded Amaziah, King of Judah. **Uzziah** suggests a **Hustling** (Guzzling) **Country.**

808. 13th Jubilee held under the two most flourishing kings. **Jeroboam** jubilates with **Uzziah.**

784. Jeroboam II. died, and eleven years of anarchy followed. **Samaria** missed the **Strong Jeroboam** at the **Helm** (on the Seat).

773. Zechariah succeeded—or tried to. **Samaria** did not supply **All Palestine** with her **Rye.**

772. Shallum slew Zechariah, and reigned a month in Samaria, when Menahem came from Tirzah, slew him, and reigned. **Tirzah** beat **Shallow Samaria** for the **Crown.**

771. Pul, King of Assyria, invaded Samaria and was bought off for 100 talents of silver. **Samaria** pulled **Invading Assyria** off the **Land** *with money.*

761. Pekahiah succeeded Menahem. **Pekin** is a **Higher City** up the **River.**

759. Pekah slew and succeeded Pekahiah. **Tarshish** supplied **Gay Peacocks** for the **King,** *Solomon.*

758. Jotham succeeded Uzziah. **Gotham** sounds to the **Careless Ear** like **Jotham.**

758. **Judah** was like the **Squeezing Bear** (Sucking Leech) to the **Ammonites** in *this reign.*

742. Ahaz succeeded Jotham. **Ahanta** has filled **Many Chests** with **Coin.** *The richest province of the Gold Coast.*

" **Syria** and **Samaria** joined **Invading Standards** and **Arms** *against Judah.*

739. Hoshea, son of Elah, murdered and succeeded Pekah. **Samaria** had an **Eel-like Osier** for **King.**

728. The King of Assyria made Hoshea pay tribute. **Assyria** forced **Tribute** (Hush) **Money** from **Hoshea.**

726. Hezekiah succeeded Ahaz. **Jerusalem** relighted the **Neglected Lamps** in the **Temple** (laid the Reforming Ax on the Altars).

725. So, King of Egypt, persuaded Hoshea to refuse tribute to Assyria. **Samaria** so wished the **Assyrian Chains** off her **Neck** (Hands).

721. The Assyrians invaded Samaria and ended that Kingdom. **Assyria Wiped** the **Samaritan Crown** from the **Earth.**

713. Sennacherib invaded Judea, and was pacified with tribute. **Judea** received from the **Assyrian Land** her **Senna.**

" Hezekiah's sickness. The sun went back. The healing fig. **Sunnyside** (Sundale, Smyrna) suggests the **Lingering Sun** and **Figs.**

710. Destruction of Sennacherib's army. **Jerusalem** was delivered by a **Pestilential Air.**

698. Manasseh succeeded Hezekiah. The **Palace** had the **Longest Occupant** in **Manasseh.** *He reigned 55 years.*

677. Manasseh was taken to prison in Babylon. A **Prison** in **Far Babylon** was exchanged for **Jerusalem.**

656. Judith beheaded Holofernes. A **Crematory** is suggested by **Whole** (Hot) **Bodies** in a **Furnace.**

643. Amon succeeded Manasseh. A **Monument** is surrounded by **Park Seats** under the **Trees** (and Grass).

641. Amon was succeeded by Josiah. A **Monument** can't succeed like **Good Books** *for the* **Country** (World).

630. Josiah began reforms. Pagan altars, high places, groves, etc., destroyed. **Altars** were destroyed under the **Higher** (Sighing) **Groves.**

624. Temple repaired and Book of the Law found. The **Temple** contained **Rusty** (Forgotten) **Keys** and a **Book.**

610. Shallum King for three months. The **Ship**—*of State*—(City, Palace) got into **Shallow Water.**

" Jehoiakim made King. The **Ship** skims over **Rough Waters** (the Wagon ge-haw-s over Rough Ground).

606. Jehoiakim taken prisoner to Babylon, but on submission was allowed to live in his own house. His **Prison** was changed for a **House.**

603. Jehoiakim rebelled. The **Wagon** ge-haw-d away in the **Bushes** (the Boat skimmed over the Bulrushes).

" Daniel interpreted Nebuchadnezzar's dream. The **Palace** was furnished with **Sesame.**

599. Judea ravaged. Jehoiakim slain, and his carcass drawn out of the gate, as foretold by the prophet. The **Carcass** was drawn out by the **Gate-Keepers** and **Scavengers** (by the **Street** Cleaners—Gate-keepers—according with the Prophet).

" Jehoiachin reigned three months. The **Chin** suggests **Tender Barbers** and **Dentists.**

" Zedekiah made King. He was a paternal uncle of

Jehoiachin. The **Head** was entrusted to the **Paternal Uncle** of the **King** (Rebel).

588. Zedekiah's eyes were put out, and he was taken to Babylon. Complete destruction of Jerusalem, *etc.* The **Eyes** of the **Captive Zedekiah** were put out by **Nebuchadnezzar.**

569. Nebuchadnezzar became like a beast and was driven out from men. **Beasts** are driven from **Cattle Sheds** (Barns—Decent Houses) by **Men.**

562. Evil-Merodach succeeded Nebuchadnezzar. **Weevils** infest **Grain Houses,** in spite of **Locks.**

" He released Zedekiah and admitted him to the palace and royal table, but his **Eyes** never saw the **Grand Palace** and **Plate.**

555. Belshazzar followed Evil-Merodach as king. **Sheep** follow at the **Bell** (Shaggy) **Wether's Heels.**

" Daniel's Dream and Vision of the beasts with horns, wings, *etc.* **Beasts** appear with **Various Horns** and **Wings.**

553. Daniel's Vision of the ram and the he-goat. **Rams,** like **He-Goats,** eat **Grass.**

538. Belshazzar's feast, Handwriting on the wall. The **Hand** suggests **Wall Flowers** (Bell-Flowers) and **Belshazzar.**

537. Daniel's supplication in Babylon for Jerusalem. His **Knees** bent like the **Supple** (Weeping) **Willow** of **Babylon** (for Jerusalem).

536. Cyrus became King of Persia. Edict to rebuild Temple at Jerusalem. **Ivory** is like **Hard Cypress** for **Buildings.**

535. Foundation of the Temple laid. **Hands** clear the **Desolate Weeds**, *etc.*, from under **Foot.**

534. The building of the Temple was disturbed through Samaritan bribery at court. Their **Hands** put **Brier Berries** in the **Cabinet.**

529. Letters written to the new King Artaxerxes stop the building of the Temple. **Hands** exercise the **Artful Pen** against the **Builders.**

520. Building of Temple resumed in second year of Darius. Their **Hands** resume the **Abandoned** (Various) **Tools.**

519. Ahasuerus put away Vashti as Queen. His **Hand** ruled a **Vast Country**—not the **Queen,** *altogether.*

518. The King chose Esther as Queen. His **Eye** chose from the **Whole Country, Esther.**

515. Temple dedicated and Passover celebrated. **Bullocks** were offered on the **Old Ground** (for the Restored Country) with **Rams** and **Lambs.**

510. Haman's plot failed. The Jews allowed to defend themselves. **Corpses** strew the **Whole Land.**

467. Ezra commissioned to reform the Church at Jerusalem. A **Commission** (the Paper Document) was brought from the **Persian Palace** to **Jerusalem.**

455. Ezra got the strange wives divorced. **Divorces** (the Papers) were signed with **Heavy Hearts** and **Hands.**

" Nehemiah got commission as governor to rebuild the walls of Jerusalem. **Stools** are used for **Kneeling Knees** and the **Feet.**

442. Nehemiah, the Cup-bearer, returned to the King of Persia. **Wine** must be served at the **Royal Table** in **Cups.**

320. Judea subjugated by Ptolemy. The **Jujube** was trimmed with a **Tolu Knife.**

276. Beginning of the "Septuagint" translation at Alexandria. The **Pen** (Graver, Chisel) was used in **Ancient Alexandria** on **Sepulchers.**

177 Heliodorus sent by Seleucus to seize the Temple treasures. **Helium** was not discovered about **Secluded Jerusalem** or in **Zion.**

175. Jason bribed Antiochus and became high priest. The **Air** resounded about **Antique Zion** with **Jays.**

172. Menelaus out-bribed Jason and became high priest under Antiochus. **Melanite** was got in **Antique Zion** for **Money.**

170. Beginning of persecution by Epiphanes. The **Soil** (Air) was profaned in **Holy Jerusalem.**

166. Insurrection under the Maccabees. The **Provinces** make a **Beast Shamble** of the **Towns.**

160. Jonathan both prince and high priest. The **Country** joins a **Palace Temple** (sets up a Joiner's Shop).

143. Simon Maccabeus. **Simoons** make a **Bee Hive** fly through the **Trees.**

136. Conquests of John Hyrcanus. **Hurricanes** destroy **Sugar Cane** and **Houses.**

135. Beginning of siege of Jerusalem by Sidetes. The **Country** could bring in no **Outside** (Eating) **Grain** for their **Mouths.**

105. Aristobulus I. The **Air** is disturbed for the **First Time** (Night) by **Bulbuls.**

105. Civil war began under Alexander Jannæus. **Sand** tires **Jannets,** *i. e., makes heavy roads or burdens.*

78. The crown is left to the widow Alexandra. **Widowed Judea** under **Alexandra.**

69. Hyrcanus II. A **Hired Cannery** and **Secretary** [II].

57. An oligarchy set up in Jerusalem. An **Oily Gar** (Hydra Head) in **Jerusalem.**

54. Crassus plunders Jerusalem. **Grasping Hands** in the **Chests** (Crashing Hands on the Doors).

47. Antipater governor of Judea. **Antiquated Pattens** in **Judea.**

But Hyrcanus high priest, but **Hired Canes** in **Jerusalem.**

40. Antigonus, last of the Asmonæan princes. The **Last Ash-box**.

37. Herod the Great. **Rodwood Tree** (Plant) in **Judea.**

29. Herod has Mariamne executed. **Marriage Ring** and **Maniac** (Murderer).

18. Herod began rebuilding the Temple. **Prepared** (Contract) **Stone** (Broken Ground) and **Herod.**

6. The Angel Gabriel appeared to Zachary, and six months later to S. Mary. **Gable.**

4. Birth of John the Baptist and six months later that of Christ. **Cradles.**

3. Archelaus succeeded Herod. **Archil.** *The Vulgar Christian Era begins here.*

A. D.

4. Massacre of the Innocents. **Cradles.**

4. Death of Herod. **Coffin.**

4. Dominions divided between Herod's three sons, **Rods.** Archelaus, **Lace.** Antipas, **Pastry,** and Philip, **Flip.**

8. Christ with the doctors in the Temple. **Dr. Templeton.**

" **Tiberius** *emperor.*

14. Caiaphas made high priest. A **Natural Cave** and **Map** *for exploring.*

26. Pontius Pilate made Procurator of Judea. A **Pointing** (Pilot's) **Compass** for a **Ship.**

27. John the Baptist began to preach and baptize. A **Baptismal Font** and the **Jordan.**

30. First Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Passed-over Furze.**

31. Second Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Seckle Pears** on the **Ground.**

32. Third Passover of Christ's Ministry. **Trifoliate Plants** and **Trident** (Triangle).

33. Fourth Passover and Crucifixion. **Passion Flowers** and the **Tree.**

34. Stoning of S. Stephen. First Persecutions and Missions. **First Seeds** and the **Roll** (Calendar, Diptych).
"*Blood of the martyrs—Seed of the Church.*"

35. Conversion of Saul. **Salt Bushes** and **Flocks.** *They pasture on them in Australia.* (Pricking Thorns and Feet. "*Kick against the pricks.*" Damask Rose and Face. *Damascus.*)

38–41. Saul in Judea, Arabia, Syria, and Cilicia. The **New Graft** (Salt Bush Seed) among the **Judeans,** *etc.*—through the **Whole Map** of the **Country.**

38–9. S. Peter visited the Churches of Judea, Samaria, and Galilee; **Domestic Plants** and **S. Peter**—the **Apostle.**

40. Conversion of Cornelius. **A Small Cornice.**

" Beginning of Church at Antioch. A **Handy** (Calf) **Yoke** *for beginners.*

44. Persecution by Herod. Killing of S. James and deliverance of S. Peter. **Jacob's Ladder** and the **Door.**

44. Miserable death of Herod. A **Rotten Rod** in a **Coffin.**

45. Mission to Cyprus and Asia Minor. A **Cypress Staff** (Map) in **Hand.**

46–8. Mission to Iconium, Lystra, Derbe, and return to Antioch in Syria. A **Conned-over List** (Map) of the **Cities** —by **S. Paul.**

" S. Paul's Vision of the "third Heaven." A **Glorious Picture** of a **City.**

" S. Timothy, his Mother and Grandmother embrace the Christian faith. The **Sacred Scripture** in that **Home** (House). *II. Tim. i : 5; iii : 15.*

50–2. First Council—about Meats, *etc.* Threatened schism. **Pagan Meats** and **Council—Scissors.**

51–3. Second Missionary journey of S. Paul. **Sedulous Feet** on the **Ground—Grass.**

52–4. S. Paul at Athens. **Scandalized Eyes** (Anxious Heart) at the **Images—Incense.**

52–4. Arrival of S. Paul at Corinth. **Laboring Hands** with **Needle—Thread** (Tents).

54–6. Latter part of S. Paul's second Missionary journey and return to Syria. **Glad Eyes** at the **Sails—Cities** *familiar to him.*

54–7. Beginning of S. Paul's third Missionary journey and arrival at Ephesus. **Third Joint** in a *Splint* at **Ephesus.**

58–60. End of third Missionary journey and arrival of S. Paul at Jerusalem. The **Tired Feet** of **S. Paul—Thrice-holy City.**

58–60. S. Paul before Felix. Left in prison. The **Trembling Heart** of **Felix—Provincial Prison.** (Fabled Phenix and Felix.)

60–2. S. Paul before Festus and Agrippa. **Festive Hall—Goblets. Grippe Hospital—Vials.**

61–3. S. Paul's arrival at Rome. **Grain** (Egyptian) **Ship** in **Port** (at Land)—**Grain.**

67. SS. Peter and Paul said to have suffered martyrdom towards the end of Nero's reign. **Commemorating Church** at **Rome.** *Ch. of SS. Peter and Paul.*

68. Probable time of S. John's banishment to Patmos and writing of the Revelation. The **Heavenly City** and **S. John.**

70. **Destroyed Jerusalem.**

ASSIMILATIVE MEMORY; OR,

How to Attend and Never Forget

By Prof. ALPHONSE LOISETTE,
The World-Famed Memory Psychologist.

Complete in One Volume. Endorsed by the Leading Educators, Professional, Scientific, and Business Men in all parts of the World.

This remarkable system of Assimilative Memory, which increases the power of natural memory very much in the same proportion as the power of the eye for vision is increased by means of the microscope and telescope, was taught heretofore under the pledge of secrecy, at the fixed price of $25.00. It is now placed within the reach of all at one-tenth of the original cost. The book was especially prepared as an Instructor by Prof. Loisette, just before his death.

IT IS A LIVING INSTRUCTOR. NOTE WHAT EMINENT AUTHORITIES SAY.

Dr. Wm. A. Hammond, of Washington, D. C., the great neurological specialist, says: "I consider Professor Loisette's system to be a *new departure* in the education of the memory, AND OF VERY GREAT VALUE."

Dr. Charles Mercier, Bachelor of Medicine, University of London; F.R.C.S., etc., etc., Author of "The Nervous System and Mind," says: "In theory, it is thoroughly natural, in harmony with the workings of the Mind; *in practise*, it enabled me to commit to memory with *ease and rapidity* matters which were *utterly beyond my power to remember*."

The late *Chief Justice Waite*, U. S. Supreme Court, said: "Learn this System, and you will have the power to command all book-learning, as well as the minutest details of any complicated science."

Wm. Waldorf Astor, of New York and London, Proprietor of the *Pall Mall Gazette*, wrote: "Prof. Loisette *greatly strengthened* my natural memory."

12mo, 170 pp. Handsomely bound, with photograph and autograph. Price, $2.50 net. Post-free.

FUNK & WAGNALLS CO., Publishers, 30 Lafayette Pl., New York.

(See next page.)

(See preceding page.)

A PERFECT MEMORY

Is Invaluable to Every Man or Woman. Now all may Obtain its Advantages.

A multitude of annoyances and blunders are due to faulty memories. How many losses and vexations big and little are chargeable to "forgots"! In how few cases for instance can one recall the exact words of an important conversation. How much time and other loss would be saved if names, addresses, dates, agreements, appointments, etc., could be instantly remembered. A wonderful system is now placed within easy reach of all by which defective memories may be made perfect.

LOISETTE'S "ASSIMILATIVE MEMORY" HIGHLY ENDORSED.

Prof. Geo. K. Morris, Boston University School of Theology, says, under date of January 13, 1899: "I have received the copy of Loisette's Assimilative Memory as ordered. Let me say, some years ago I took Prof. Loisette's course by correspondence with some advantage to my memory, especially for figures. Later I took his lectures in his course at the University of Pennsylvania. Hence I hesitated to send for 'Assimilative Memory,' fearing it might prove to be just what I had received. It gratified me exceedingly to find that it is an entirely *new* work and a great advance. I prize it highly, and am deriving great profit from the exercises. I deem it the most important work on the subject I have ever seen, and have cordially recommended it. It is constructed on correct principles. No one who will follow the directions of the author can possibly fail to improve his memory."

The late *Richard A. Proctor*, the eminent Astronomer, said: "I have no hesitation in recommending Professor Loisette's system to all who are in earnest in wishing to train their memories effectively."

Rev. J. M. Buckley, D.D., Editor *Christian Advocate*, New York, says: "It is of great advantage to a strong memory, and *furnishes incalculable aid to a weak one*."

Henry Guy Carlton, New York, the Dramatist, says: "I investigated your System to prove its fallacy. I discovered its truth and remained your earnest pupil. Your System is thoroughly new and thoroughly scientific. It teaches concentration; it quickens the perception, and makes the memory active, accurate, and lasting. By your System I find that *mathematical and chemical formulæ, equations, dates, music, and scientific laws* may be rapidly, easily, and permanently fastened in the memory, as well as names, prose, poetry, or conversations."

Prof. H. Keller, New York, the Eminent Magician, known the world over, says: "Your teaching applies to ALL SUBJECTS THAT CAN ENGAGE THE MIND OF MAN. I would particularly commend your System to all speakers, readers, and writers, that they may therefrom always enjoy the *luxury* of never forgetting; and the *comfortable feeling* that they can depend on their memories."

The Book itself is a Living Teacher. To such a teacher, with such a system, *President Judge John Gibson*, of Pennsylvania, wrote: "You have made a great discovery, and you possess the *rarest skill of communicating* to all your pupils the FULL BENEFIT OF THIS DISCOVERY!"

FUNK & WAGNALLS CO., Publishers, 30 Lafayette Pl., New York.